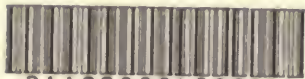


36  
DA 750.B2 NO 39



a31188000452934b

CALL No.

DA  
750  
B2  
no.39

Moysie, David.

Memoirs of the affairs  
of Scotland.

THE LIBRARY



UNIVERSITY OF GUELPH

Arts Division

Date due

JAN - 7 1974	85 05 10		
DEC 17 1973	85 04 11		
83 09 03	87 02 22		
83 06 27	87 02 16		
89 03 28			
89 03 15			
89 04 14			
89 04 14			
89 04 15			
82 07 08			
920624			
84 04 20			
84 04 29			









**MEMOIRS**  
OF THE  
**AFFAIRS OF SCOTLAND.**

BY DAVID MOYSIE.

M.D.LXXVII.—M.DC.III.

---

FROM EARLY MANUSCRIPTS.

---

PRINTED AT EDINBURGH.

M.DCCC.XXX.

1830

THE LIBRARY  
UNIVERSITY OF GUELPH

PRESENTED  
TO THE  
PRESIDENT AND MEMBERS  
OF THE  
BANNATYNE CLUB  
BY  
JAMES DENNISTOUN.



# THE BANNATYNE CLUB.

JUNE, M.DCCC.XXX.

---

SIR WALTER SCOTT, BART.

[PRESIDENT.]

THE EARL OF ABERDEEN, K.T.

RIGHT HON. WILLIAM ADAM, LORD CHIEF COMMISSIONER OF THE JURY COURT.

JAMES BALLANTYNE, ESQ.

5 SIR WILLIAM MACLEOD BANNATYNE.

LORD BELHAVEN AND STENTON.

GEORGE JOSEPH BELL, ESQ.

ROBERT BELL, ESQ.

WILLIAM BELL, ESQ.

10 JOHN BORTHWICK, ESQ.

WILLIAM BLAIR, ESQ.

THE REV. PHILIP BLISS, D.C.L.

GEORGE BRODIE, ESQ.

THE DUKE OF BUCCLEUCH AND QUEENSBERRY.

15 JOHN CALEY, ESQ.

JAMES CAMPBELL, ESQ.

HON. JOHN CLERK, LORD ELDIN.

WILLIAM CLERK, ESQ.

HENRY COCKBURN, ESQ.

20 DAVID CONSTABLE, ESQ.

## THE BANNATYNE CLUB

---

- ANDREW COVENTRY, ESQ.  
JAMES T. GIBSON CRAIG, ESQ.  
WILLIAM GIBSON CRAIG, ESQ.  
HON. GEORGE CRANSTOUN, LORD COREHOUSE.
- 25 THE EARL OF DALHOUSIE.  
JAMES DENNISTOUN, ESQ.  
ROBERT DUNDAS, ESQ.  
RIGHT HON. W. DUNDAS, LORD CLERK REGISTER.  
CHARLES FERGUSON, ESQ.
- 30 ROBERT FERGUSON, ESQ.  
LIEUT.-GENERAL SIR RONALD C. FERGUSON.  
THE COUNT DE FLAHAULT.  
HON. JOHN FULLERTON, LORD FULLERTON.  
LORD GLENORCHY.
- 35 THE DUKE OF GORDON.  
WILLIAM GOTT, ESQ.  
SIR JAMES R. G. GRAHAM, BART.  
ROBERT GRAHAM, ESQ.  
LORD GRAY.
- 40 RIGHT HON. THOMAS GRENVILLE.  
THE EARL OF HADDINGTON.  
THE DUKE OF HAMILTON AND BRANDON.  
E. W. A. DRUMMOND HAY, ESQ.  
JAMES M. HOG, ESQ.
- 45 JOHN HOPE, ESQ. SOLICITOR-GENERAL.  
COSMO INNES, ESQ.  
DAVID IRVING, LL.D.  
JAMES IVORY, ESQ.



## THE BANNATYNE CLUB.

---

- THE REV. JOHN JAMIESON, D.D.
- 50 ROBERT JAMESON, ESQ.  
SIR HENRY JARDINE.  
FRANCIS JEFFREY, ESQ.  
JAMES KEAY, ESQ.  
THOMAS FRANCIS KENNEDY, ESQ.
- 55 JOHN G. KINNAR, ESQ. [TREASURER.]  
THOMAS KINNAR, ESQ.  
THE EARL OF KINNOULL.  
DAVID LAING, ESQ. [SECRETARY.]  
THE EARL OF LAUDERDALE, K.T.
- 60 THE REV. JOHN LEE, D.D.  
THE MARQUIS OF LOTHIAN.  
COLIN MACKENZIE, ESQ.  
HON. J. H. MACKENZIE, LORD MACKENZIE.  
JAMES MACKENZIE, ESQ.
- 65 JAMES MAIDMENT, ESQ.  
THOMAS MAITLAND, ESQ.  
THE HON. WILLIAM MAULE.  
GILBERT LAING MEASON, ESQ.  
VISCOUNT MELVILLE, K.T.
- 70 WILLIAM HENRY MILLER, ESQ.  
THE EARL OF MINTO.  
HON. SIR J. W. MONCREIFF, LORD MONCREIFF.  
JOHN ARCHIBALD MURRAY, ESQ.  
WILLIAM MURRAY, ESQ.
- 75 JAMES NAIRNE, ESQ.  
MACVEY NAPIER, ESQ.

## THE BANNATYNE CLUB.

---

- FRANCIS PALGRAVE, ESQ.  
HENRY PETRIE, ESQ.  
ROBERT PITCAIRN, ESQ.  
80 JOHN RICHARDSON, ESQ.  
THE EARL OF ROSSLYN.  
ANDREW RUTHERFURD, ESQ.  
THE EARL OF SELKIRK.  
RIGHT HON. SIR SAMUEL SHEPHERD.  
85 ANDREW SKENE, ESQ.  
JAMES SKENE, ESQ.  
GEORGE SMYTHE, ESQ.  
EARL SPENCER, K.G.  
JOHN SPOTTISWOODE, ESQ.  
90 THE MARQUIS OF STAFFORD, K.G.  
MAJOR-GENERAL STRATON.  
SIR JOHN ARCHIBALD STEWART, BART.  
THE HON. CHARLES FRANCIS STUART.  
ALEXANDER THOMSON, ESQ.  
95 THOMAS THOMSON, ESQ. [VICE-PRESIDENT.]  
W. C. TREVELYAN, ESQ.  
PATRICK FRASER TYTLER, ESQ.  
ADAM URQUHART, ESQ.  
RIGHT HON. SIR GEORGE WARRENDER, BART.  
100 THE VENERABLE ARCHDEACON WRANGHAM.
-

## CONTENTS.

PRELIMINARY NOTICE,	Page xi
APPENDIX.	
I. LETTER FROM DAVID MOYSIE, TO SIR JOHN LINDSAY OF MENMURE SECRETARY, 8 AUGUST 1596,	xvii
II. LETTER FROM JOHN LAING, TO THE SECRETARY, 24 AUGUST 1596,	xviii
III. LETTER FROM MR GEORGE YOUNG, TO THE SECRETARY,	xix
IV. MEMORANDUM BY ALEXANDER HAY, ANENT THE DE- PUTES OF THE SECRETARY,	xx
V. LETTER FROM MR HERCULES ROLLOK, TO THE SECRE- TARY, 1 JUNE 1597,	xxi
VI. ACT OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL OF SCOTLAND, 17 DEC. 1599,	xxv
MEMOIRS OF THE AFFAIRS OF SCOTLAND,	1
VARIOUS READINGS,	145
INDEX,	169



## NOTICE.

**T**HE following Memoirs of the Reign of KING JAMES THE SIXTH in Scotland will, it is hoped, not be considered an uninteresting addition to those contemporary narratives, in which the general historian finds a valuable source of information. They were published at Edinburgh in 1755 by Walter Ruddiman, in a most unpretending volume, after being reduced into what was probably deemed a more popular form, by a sacrifice of the genuine language and original style, which greatly diminishes their attraction to the antiquary.

So far as can be discovered through the transmutations which the text has thus undergone, that edition appears to have been printed from a manuscript now in the Library of the Faculty of Advocates, (W. 6. 15.) which is evidently in more modern language and handwriting than those of the sixteenth century. This supposition acquires some confirmation from the circumstance, that both in that manuscript, and in Ruddiman's publication, the narrative of the Gowrie conspiracy, attributed to the pen of James the Sixth, has been appended to the Memoirs. Another manuscript has been found in the collection of the Right Honorable Lord Belhaven and Stenton, in a hand apparently of that century, and undoubtedly earlier than that of the manuscript in the

Advocates' Library. The difference of dates of these two copies is farther ascertained by the dissimilarity of language and style. This is so great, that it would be difficult to find ten consecutive lines which exactly agree. In some instances omissions occur in the later manuscript, and there are frequent interpolations, sometimes of dates or designations of persons, in other cases of sentences or even paragraphs. From the internal evidence thus afforded, it appears likely that the transcriber of this manuscript has altered and added to his information from other sources. Upon the whole, it has appeared more desirable to follow the earlier and more genuine manuscript in the present reprint; but an Appendix of Various Readings distinguishes every variation and interpolation of any importance to the sense, which occur in the other manuscript; to have marked every omitted passage and verbal alteration, would have needlessly swelled the limits of the volume, and exhausted the patience of the reader. To illustrate the description thus attempted of these manuscripts, fac-similes are given of a corresponding passage from both, and also two specimens of David Moysie's autograph, from the originals preserved in the Register House.

Neither of the manuscripts so frequently referred to, throw any light upon the authorship of these Memoirs; and the quaint dedication to King James, by his "Majesty's own old man and humble servant," which is prefixed to the former edition, has no existence in the original, and indeed bears internal proofs of forgery. It appears, however, that David Moise [Moysie] was known to Nicolson as the author of a historical work, which the Doctor classes with those of Habakkuk Biret [Bisset] and John Colum, as "hard to be met with," (*Scot. Hist. Lib. folio edit. p.p. 45, 46.*) In the absence of direct evidence, the Editor has no wish to deprive his book of its supposed parentage, and has,



with the kind assistance of Mr Macdonald of the Register House, collected a few notices of David Moysie.

The orthography of proper names was formerly little attended to in Scotland, and was often varied at the caprice of the writer. The case of the author is however remarkable, in as far as his surname has not till now been correctly given to the public. Nicolson, as has been shewn, calls him MOISE, and in the former edition of these Memoirs, he invariably appears as DAVID MOYSES. The latter name is found through a long tract of time among the burgesses of Aberdeen, but the Editor is not aware of any other instance in which that of MOYSIE occurs.

MR DAVID MOYSIE exercised the professions of Writer and Notary Public in Edinburgh, during the former part of the reign of James the Sixth. In 1577, we have him in the latter capacity attesting the subscription of David Andersoun, to a lease granted by James Bannatyne of the Kirktoon of Newtild. Not long after this date, he was employed in the offices of state, in which he continued to labour, though apparently without attaining to any considerable promotion. Various notices of his occupations and emoluments occur between 1582 and 1601, in the Treasurer's Accounts, the Register of the Privy Seal, and *passim* in other records. During the former portion of that time, he was occupied as a Clerk of the Privy Council; of the few notices of him in that capacity which remain, the following are selected from the Treasurer's Books, 1586.

“ Item, to Dauid Moyfie for his lawbouris be the faid space, [the year 1586,] vj liʒ. xiiij ſ. iiij d.

“ Item, to Dauid Moyfie daylie occupeit in writting of the effairis of the secreit counsale vnder Johnne Andro, for his grite panis and

travellis, and for his yeirlie allowance omittit in the last compt of the lxxxiij and lxxxiiij, lxxx lib. and for the lxxxv yeir, compted xl lib. inde j<sup>c</sup> xx lib.

“Item, be his Maiesteis precept to Daid Moyfie writtare, for the support of his charges sustenit in the continewale attendance vpoun his Hienes at court, as the same producit beris, lxxvj lib. xiiij s. iiij d.”

At a subsequent period, in 1596, we find him in the Secretary's department. Several letters of this date which have been preserved, open up some of the mysteries of that office, and shew among other things, that Mr David was not indifferent to the emoluments of his situation. These letters, with a memorandum by Alexander Hay, Clerk of Register, serving to illustrate the division of labour and of fees, are appended to this notice. Along with them is given a letter from Mr Hercules Rollok, which, besides news of official interest, gives some insight into the chit-chat of the day.

Of the private and domestic history of David nothing is known, except that on the 3d August 1584, a letter passed under the Privy Seal “to Daid Moyfie sone lauchfull to Daid Mofey wrettar, gevand, “grantand and disponand to him during all the dayis of his lyiftyme, “for his helpe and sustentation at the scolis, and educatioun in vertew “and guid lettres, all and hail the few maillis of the commoun landis “of the kirk of Dunkeld, callit Foffartie and Babewlie, extending to “threttie tua pundis money of this realme.” David the son having died soon after the date of this grant, it was renewed to his father, 19th February 1584-5.

With this meagre introduction of the author, the reader is left to improve an acquaintance with him through the medium of his book.



As the narrative of a contemporary, and probably often of an eye-witness, it is not without value ; but its chief interest will be found to consist in graphic delineations of daily occurrences, and in minute touches of character and manners, such as cannot enter into the more comprehensive compositions of the historian.

The Act of Privy Council, which changed the commencement of the year from the 25th March to the 1st January, and which is referred to at p. 166. of the Various Readings, is subjoined in the Appendix from the original record.

EDINBURGH,  
M. D C C C. X X X.



## APPENDIX.

### I. [DAVID MOYSIE TO SIR JOHN LINDSAY OF MENMURE SECRETARY ?]

MY LORD, pleas your L. : according to directioun I presentit to his Majesteis hand, and obtenit subscrivit the tua letteris to be sent to Flanderis anent the Erll of Errole. I have formit his Majesteis anfuer to the Conservatour, quhilk your L. fall reslave with the rest. The penaltie of the last act of cautionarie fund be the Erle of Errole at Abirdene is fourtie thousand pundis, quherof Johnne Andro (quha hes the actis) can resolve your L. He sould forme that act of cautionarie craved for Errole now : yit I have formit the same according to your L. informatioun ; quherin gif ony thing wald be helpit, lett the same be done be Johnne, for he is best skillit in they materis : His Majestie will have the same pane, and the famin cautioneris contenit in this act that wes in the formar. His Majestie hes tald me, that the thesaurar hes that letter quhilk wes writtin be the estates of Zeland. I deliverit the copy of the cockalane to his Majestie, quhilk almaist nevir cummis out of his handis. His Majestie is heichlie exasperat aganis the makares ; God fend him knaulege, for thai deserve feveir punischment. His

Majestie fend for sum of the speciall hornaris at his being in Dundie, bot few compeirit, saiffand the maister of Gray and thre or foure ma, quha satiffait his Majestie be relaxationis. Na ordour taiken with the non compeirantis, bot that the maister of Gray as shereff, (quha hes promittit as I heir to cum to his Majestie at Falkland,) falbe appointit to mell with thair houffis. I reffaved not your L. packett quhill our cuming out of Dundie, on Fryday last about tuelff houris at the watter fyde, swa that the greit storme senfyne and our dalie travelling hes bene the caus of the not returne of ansuer, quhilk it will please your L. to excuis. And sua, my maist humyll commendationis of service remembered, I commit your L. hartlie in Godis tentioun : from Dumfermling, this viij of August 1596.

Your L. awin man and seruand,

DAVID MOYSIE.

## II. TO MY VERRIE GUD LORD AND MAISTER MY LORD SECRETARE.

MY LORD, efter my verray hartlie commendatioun of service: I reffavit your L. ticket fra Daudid Moyfie to deliver to him fyftie merkis, quhilk I haif done senfyne. Mr Robert Gudlad hes inquirit of me, gif I knew quhat was wont to be his fie for serving in that part of the office; sa far as I can understand, your L. prediceffour gaif him out of his awin purse ane hundreth merkis be yeir at twa termes. The tyme that Daudid Moyfie reffavit fra me fyftie merk, he wes complenand it wes sa littill, that he could nocht weill serve for sic small fowme; had he nocht had that office, he wald nocht have kepit it without greter commoditie. I ansuerit him, it was the office brought him in accompt, and maid him

the man he was, and sa fould nocht disdane his service, and compt it fa littill. Alwyis my L. gif he will nocht serve for sic lowme as your L. lykes to gif him, your L. will get anew to do the turne alfweill as he ; your L. knawis weill aneuch quhat to do. Sua committis your L. to the protectioun of almychtj God : Off Edinburgh, 24th August 1596.

Your L. servand at al power,

J. LAING.

III. TO THE RIGHT HONORABLE MY SPECIALL GUDE LORD AND  
MAISTER, MY LORD OF MENMURE SECRETAR TO  
OUR SOVERANE LORD.

PLEIS it your L. ; your last Danishe dispeshe imbarkit upon Fryday last at efternone, and gif the winde continewe in this airth as it hes done senfyne, may be at the ambassadouris the morne at evin.

Anent David Moyfies fie, I can fend your L. na uther certanetie nor I have be his awne report, quhilk is, that he had yeirlye payit him be your L. antecessour ane hundreth merkis, be precept anis in the yeir to Mr John Layng ; quhilk in my tyme was onelie fourtie pundis, and that rather set down to me at my first entrie be the last clerk of register, as ane dewe pertenyng to that service, nor that ever I maid reknyng of the payment of it, ather in my L. Dunfermlingis or the Chancellaris tymes, as being content, rather to have bene furthered be thame to any casualitie that occurrit, nor to have bene that burdenable to any of thame in thair particuler. Quhilk David Moyfie fall rather chuse, gif he will follow my advise, speciallie sen the service self is nocht sa barren, as may give any diligent attendar occasioun to be ower earnist upoun a



fie, depending simplie upon his Majesteis liberalitie, as ever it be. I think the richt of this inclofit order, set doun be sic ane hand at my first entrie to that service, may with gude reasoun reinge him to the first allowance; namelie respecting the hundreth pundis quhilk he hes payit him be the thesaurer, quhilk in my tyme excedit nocht thrie score, as heir your L. feis, and quhairof I never resavit ane denier.

This uther letter is the copy quhilk he sent me of his Majesteis ansuer to the Quene of Inglandis laft, written with his Hienes hand. I have comandit a silver pen for his Majestie, quhilk wilbe ready this oulk anis.

Swa to your L. nixt occasioun, I humblie tak my leve, at my hartiest commendatioun of service, committing your L. to the cure and comfort of that almychty phyfician, quha keip yow ever in his protectioun. From Edinburgh, this tyifday.

Your L. humble and loving servant,

M. G. YOUNG.

#### IV. ALEXANDER HAY CLERK OF REGISTER, ANENT THE DEPUTES OF THE SECRETARIE.

THE Secrètair thir findry yeirs bigane hes had tua deputis resident at court.

The ane clerk to the Counsale, quha had ordinarlie xij li. x s. in the moneth pait be the thesaurair, extending in the yeir to j<sup>c</sup> and l li. This office wes first broukit be William Maitland thereafter Secretair, then be Johnne Johnniestoun, then be Alexander Hay, and now be Johnne Andro.

The uther may be callit properlie the Secretaris Depute in the Secretary, and is in effectt equall with the other in ordinar commoditie pait

in this maner ; xl li. be my Lord Secretair at Witfunday and Martimes ; lx li. be the thesaurair, quhilk wes a penfioun grantit to Sir Neill for paper, ink and walx furniffing ; and the proffite of the court signet, estimat worth l li.

The last yeir I appointit Mr Johnne Andro, that we fuld be equall partiners in bayth, and ather of ws to serve ordinarily our moneth about.

Off lait yeirs I had a penfioun grantit unto me out of the thriddis, as Johnne Andro had ane likuife, bot the storme of revocationis hes drevin that welth away. We had likuife bushe in court quhen we lykit to await theron, bot I forbure to feik it ordinarily quhill I had seene ane ordour.

#### V. TO MY SPECIALL GOOD LORD MY LORD SECRETAR.

MY LORD, eftir maist serviable falutations : My bil anent Mr William Borthuik, fould have bene fend the nixt day eftir my cumming heir, with Mr David Lindfaye, quhae difappointit me contre his promise, and fuae it cam lait to your L. Your letter for answer thairof, wes deliverit to Mr William : quhat effect it workis I knawe nocht, for he is rwid and faxxousche ; bot my man is presentialie in Dundie, to bring that filver heir, quhilk I look for schortlie. As to your L. former bil to me, anent Patrik Murrayis dispesche to the northe, I wreat na answer thertil, because I lookit daylie to have cum thair, with all the peices of wreatis touching that purpose, to have bene revifit and reformat be your L. ; bot feing we have done that maiter among our felfis to our awin contentment heir, we thocht it nocht neidful to trubbil your L. forder thairwith. We took in sum pointis avysment of his Ma-

jestie, and in sum thingis consultit with the advocat. Patrik and I per-  
 formit the rest, be the formalitie of Jhon Andro and William Wealie in  
 maner following. We have alterit nae thing of your L. informations  
 or injunctions to Patrik, except we have expressit the names of sex bar-  
 rons, or onie thrie of thame; sax ministers, or onie three of thame,  
 quhae fuld be on my Lord Huntlies counsal in his wechtie adois. The  
 cheif commissioun that Patrik Murray caries with him contenis tuae  
 heidis; the ane is, that the thrie erlis at his sicht in name of his M.  
 satisfie al the conditions and injunctions of the Assemblée, before thay be  
 relaxit frae excommunication: the wther is, that the said Patrik, juning  
 with him certan appointit ministers, pacifie all the feadis and debeatis  
 in the northe; at least put thame al wnder assurance for ane year, til  
 thaye be agreit with better leasur. And we have maid three of thir  
 commissiouns, ane for ilk erle, sumquhat different in the first head, becaus  
 the conditions of the kirk touchis thame nocht al equalie; and in the  
 commissioun anent the Erle of Angus, the secund head is nae way tout-  
 chit, because we knawe of his fead with nae man. Nixt, he caries with  
 him thair three letteris of protection, to be daitit and publifit eftir the  
 excommunication be lowfit. Thridlie, thrie obligations of the generall  
 band, to be subscrivit be thame, and ten cautionars for ilk ane of thame,  
 ilk cautionar wnder twae thousand pundis. And by the generall band  
 thre particular conditions ar jointit thairwith; 1. thay sal nocht traffik  
 with strangers; 2. thay sal exclude frae thair cumpanie al papists; 3.  
 thay sal give thair eldest sonnys in pledge of good ordour; Huntlie to  
 the King, the uther tuaye to the Erle of Mortoun: Fourtlie, letters ar  
 directit to charge thame al three to subscribe the said band, augmentit  
 in maner abone specifiet, and to find cawtions subscrivand as said is;  
 and the same thaireftir fuld be reportit heir, and registrat be William



Wealie, wreater of the saidis obligationis and charges; for Jhon Androwe wreatis al the rest, except the missives direct be David Moyfes: Fyftlie, letters ar direct to charge al thame that ar wnder fead to subscribe ane band of assurance, and ane separat band send to ilkane of thame to be subscrivit, being xvj or xvij in numer: Saxtlie, missives ar send to al the ministers, that thai suld travel to perfyte the said absolution, and to reconcill the diffensions foirsaidis; as also to my Lord and Ladie Huntlie, for hir applying to our religion, and for purging thair house of al suspect papistis.

This far touching the effairis in the northe:—as to the planting of the kirkis, Edinburgh and St Androis, (quherof your L. is inquisitive in bayth your billis,) Patrik Murray assuris me that the King is obstinat to exclude the four Ministeris frae Edinburgh, albeit the halie sifteris hes offerit three hundryth crownis to retene thame. As to St Androis, Mr David Blak wilbe lykwaies debarrit thairfrae presentlie, bot Mr Robert Wallace nocht yet, wntil ane minister be gottin for that citie, and thaireftir he will be remoivit. The commissiounars thairanent suld meit his M. other in Lithcowe or Edinburgh, the 2d of June. And quhan this bussines is effectuat, than the universitie is to be visitit and purgit. I schewe his M. secretlie that clause of your bill anent Mr Andro Melvil: his M. anfuerit, he suld give ample commissioun to weil chosin commissiounars for that effect; and that your L. and utheris weil myndit to quyetnes, in the meane tyme shuld doe weil to trye faltis, and forme ane dittaye.

Anent utheris newis, I knawe nae notable thing. The lait Inglis ambassadour can not obtene the deliverie of Seffuird and Balcleuche, and thairfore appeirit crabit at the beginning, but is satlit senfyne, content with sum schape of excuse. The report that the King of France

with his domestikis fuld bene massacrit at the marriage of his sifter, decayis and is discredite, becaufe nae advertisment cumis frae Ingland thairanent. Mr Thomas Hamiltone is contractit and proclamit with Collintons dochter, quha remainis with Mr Thomas Craigs wyf; the tocher bruitit 9000 merkis. Balquhane is wardit in the castel of Edinburgh, at the perfruit of his brother Mr William. The Erle of Huntlie fend ane gentil man heir within thir tuae dayes, with nae uther commissioun bot letteris of visitation to the King and Quene, and sum memorials to uthers. His Lordship is sumquhat miscontent with that article of the kirk, that stayes him frae making vantage of his vassals, and that astrictis him to freindschip with his nychtbouris, bot the King wil put forward baythe thais pointis, for his L. awin weil. Patrik Murray wil vifeit your L. in his way, and schawe yowe his peices. The Sessioun is populus bot in final causis. The Quene past to Seaton the penult of Maij in ane litter, nochtwithstanding the gryt rane; and is to pas hir tyme be progrese in the Bais and utheris the lyk places. The King stayit that day for the rane, bot on the morne read to Lithkowe, and is nocht to retorne heir schortlie, bot to Falcland. It is thocht good that your L. vifeit him thair; for freindis mislykis your lang absence frae court, sum suspecting your miscontentment thair of, and utheris disparing of your helthe, *inter aulicos vulturios prædæ inhiantes*. God preserve your L. At Edinburgh, the first of June 1597. Be your L. faythful servitour,

MR HERCULES ROLLOK.

*Si hæ tibi sint verbosæ, cæteras contraham tuo monitu.*

*Recipe processum litis illius ecclesiasticæ, et una  
historiam impetus popularis. Utinam valeas.*

## VI. ACT OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL OF SCOTLAND,—1599.

*Apud Haliruidhous, xvij Decembris lxxxxix.*

The first day of the yeir appointit to be the first day of Januar yeirlie.

THE KINGIS MAJESTIE, and Lordis of His Secreit Counfall, undir-  
standing, That in all utheris weill governit commoun welthis and cun-  
treis, the first day of the yeir begynis yeirlie upoun the first day of Ja-  
nuare commounlie callit New yeiris day, and that this realme onlie is  
different fra all utheris in the compt and reckining of the yeiris : And  
his Majestie and Counfall willing that thair falbe na disconformitie be-  
tuix his Majestie, his realme and leigis, and utheris nichtbour cuntreies  
in this particular, bot that thay fall conforme thameselffis to the ordour  
and custum observit be all utheris cuntreies, especialie feing the courfe  
and seasoun of the yeir is maist propir and anfuerabill thairto, and that  
the alteratioun thairof importis na hurte nor prejudice to ony pairtie :  
THAIRFOIR His Majestie with advise of the Lordis of his Secreit Counfall  
Statutis and Ordanis, That in all tyme cuming, the first day of the yeir sal-  
begin yeirlie upoun the first day of Januar, and thir presentis to tak exe-  
cutioun upoun the first of Januare nixtocum, quhilk falbe the first day of  
the I<sup>m</sup> and sex hundreth yeir of God : And thairfoir Ordanis and Com-  
mandis the Clerkis of his Hienes sessioun and signet, the Directour and  
writtaris of the Chancellarie and Prevey Seall, and all utheris Jugeis,  
writtaris, notaris and clerkis within this realme, That thay and everie

ane of thame in all tyme heirefter date all thair decreittis, infestmentis, charteris, fealingis, letteris and writtis quhatsumevir, according to this present ordinance, Compting the first day of the yeir fra the first day of Januare yeirlie, and the first day of the I<sup>m</sup> and VI<sup>c</sup> yeir of God fra the first day of Januare nixtocum : And ordanis publicatioun to be maid heirop at the mercat croceis of the heid burrowis of this realme, quhairthrow nane pretend ignorance of the same.

---





WISILAW M.S.

From ye 28 day of May the King and the Countess all his  
 nobles the 1st of June in the morning, gathered the King  
 and came after dinner of many good meats and  
 blew and much came after supper gave by way of games  
 all good good take two and two by hands and put  
 from at home so to be in at court of the 1st of June  
 and the 2nd day prepared one table and the 3rd day  
 make at the 4th day was great merriment and for the  
 first time great number of people as he by the 1st and  
 some part of the 2nd.

ADV: LIB: M.S.

Upon y<sup>r</sup> 15. of May, y<sup>r</sup> Brother was made  
 an English Baron, King's Mat<sup>r</sup>, so y<sup>r</sup> Grace No-  
 bleman, to whom this Mat<sup>r</sup>, moved so by the ge-  
 nities, and drinking of Carrawes and Mirvies  
 Soas y<sup>r</sup> in and after supper his Mat<sup>r</sup>  
 y<sup>r</sup> Nobleman friend, do with The Earle  
 of Angus, Montrose, Crauford, and y<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup> of  
 Doyle hands to y<sup>r</sup>, and w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup> R<sup>em</sup>nant  
 Nobleman and Gentleman and w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup> R<sup>em</sup>nant  
 Mat<sup>r</sup>'s house going two and two in ranks and  
 of E. & y<sup>r</sup>, where y<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup> of Holt Cross  
 Covered a table sup<sup>r</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a great dessert  
 so as y<sup>r</sup> was a great joy and w<sup>th</sup> a great  
 sick a number of people confined there to  
 as y<sup>r</sup> by the way was some in E. & y<sup>r</sup>.







From a letter addressed to Sir John Lubbock  
of Monmouth, Secretary - See App. p. XVII.

See the Bonding out of Dutton on Friday last  
about twelve o'clock at the water side, where  
the good friends, Messrs. and Mr. Baker, were present  
and were for some time before we were informed of any  
other at the place but Mr. L. by some. And they  
my master, Samuel Dutton and of some friends  
and some other. Dutton in only Anthony's book  
Dutton's book of August 25 90

W. B. L. very many and  
friends  
James Morison

Attestation to David Anderson's Subscription,  
1 July 1877 - See Notice p. XIII

David Anderson in my hand at 10 p.m. 1877 be the Secretary  
underwritten at my command, but I can not write  
I am of David Morison's name, but I can not write  
David Anderson's name, but I can not write

James' Adamson's name  
my hand



**MOYSIE'S MEMOIRS.**



## MOYSIE'S MEMOIRS.

Vpone Weddnifday the tuentie fext day of Februar the yeir of God I<sup>m</sup> V<sup>c</sup> thrie fcoir fevintaine yeiris, the erle of Ergyle come to Strivilinge, and being admitted to the Kingis Majesteis prefence, wes fa had and acceptit as theare wes ane chalmer appoynted for him in the castell.

Vpone the laft day of the faid monethe, the erle of Atholl come to Sterling, and immediatlie his Majestie condiscendit to wreyt to the nobilletie to conueine at Striuiling the tent of Marche, &c.

Vpone the aucht day of Marche the yeir of God I<sup>m</sup> V<sup>c</sup> thriefcor fevintaine yeiris, King James the fext of this realme, being of the aidge of tuelffe yeiris, conuenit certane noble men of this realme in the castell of Striuiling; quhilkis wer Johne erle of Athole, Coline erle of Ergyle, Johne erle of Montröife, the L. Leivingftoune, lord Maxvell, and dyverfe vtheris great men of this realme. At the quhilk conuentioun James erle of Mortoun, regent to the King, wes defyrit be his hienes to be alfo prefent, becaufe the maiter quhiche the King had then in handis concernit him: Yit the erle of Mortoun on the ane pairt wes willing to have fatiffeid the Kingis defyre in that behalfe; bot on the



vther pairt, calling to remembrance the particular wes betuix him and the erle of Ergyle, thocht he could not guidlie pas to the faid conuention, bot sent his awin speciall freind Archbald erle of Angus thearunto, and in his companie Johne lord Glamis, chaunceller, Johne lord Hereis, and William lord Ruthuen, thesaurer, as commissioneris for him, quho wer thankfullie reffavit be the king. Finallie, tyme and place being appoynted, the counsell sat, and the faid Johne lord Glames wes ordeanit be the king [to demand] at evrie great man theareat his woit tutching the depriatioun of the faid erle of Mortoun of the regiment of the realme : it wes thocht expedient that he sould be depried, and sua he wes depried be the mouthes of the moift pairt of the woiteris.

Vpone the tent day of the faid monethe and yeir, being the first day of the faid conuention, the Kingis Majestie, for avoyding of grudge and diffensoun amangis his nobiletie, be advyse of his faid counsell acceptit the regiment of his realme vpone his awin persone, hovbeet he knew it wold be trubellsum to him.

Vpone the tuelt day of the samyn monethe of Marche, be found of trumpet and heraldis, publicatioun wes maid be opin proclamatioun at the mercat croce of Edinburghe of the Kingis acceptatioun of the gouernament of his owin realme vpone his persone. And the erle of Mortoun, being for the tyme within the burghe of Edinburgh, come in propper persone to the **mercat croce** therof, quhaire he, in presence of the haill peopill being therat, efter the found of a trumpet, and befor they began to publeishe the faid proclamatioun, in honest termes and gentle maner willinglie dimittit his auctoritie and regiment in the Kingis fauouris, and promittit faithfull obedience and seruice to him in all tymes comming, lykas his hienes had the full proufe theirow in tymes past.

Vpone the xiiij of the faid monethe, the erle of Mortoun past out of Edinburgh to Dalkeithe, accompanied with fyve hundrethe horsmen or theirby, quhairow the moift pairt wes Merfemen.

Vpone the xv day of the said monethe of Marche and yeir foirsaid, the saidis Johne lord Glamis, William lord Ruthuen, and Johne lord Hereis, as commissiouneris wes sent be the King and his counsell to the erle of Mortoune, desyring him that he wald rander the castell of Edinburgh, sua that his hichnes micht appoynt sicker keiperis and caiptanis for keiping his persone as it pleased him. The irenis of the counyehous wes desyrit, with tene thousand pundis money; for performance of the quhilk desyre the saidis commissiouneris brocht ane dischaarge wrytten vpone parchment, subscribed with the King and his haill counsell, to the said erle Mortoun, dischairging him of all thingis and intromissionis that micht be layd to his charge sen his entrie in the regiment, quhilk wes vpone the xx [xxv] day of November I<sup>m</sup> V<sup>c</sup> lxxij yeiris. The said erle of Mortoun, thinking this dischaarge sumquhat sclender for his releife, be resson of the Kingis minoretie, willed the samyn to be ratefeid be his Majestie in the nixt parliament that shuld happin to be haldin, as also at his perfyte aidge of tuentie ane yeiris. Always gif the King wer myndfull presentlie to have the said castell, the said erle Mortoun desyrit that sum neutrall men shuld be keiperis, and namit the erle Buchane, Patrik lord Lyndsay, William lord Ruthuen, or the laird of Lochleavin; sua that he micht have assurance of releife. The irenis of the counyehous wes delyverit without forder delay.

Vpone the xvj day of the samyn monethe, the saidis commissiouneris returnit to the Kingis Majestie, and befor theare departing commandit the bayleis of Edinburgh to keip straite watche at all the pairtes of the toune, to the effect that no moir wictuall shuld have passadge to come to the castell for furnishing therof in the meane tyme, quhill the King maid thame forder advertisement.

Vpone the xvij day of the said monethe, for obedience of this charge, [the bayleis] tuik the burding vpone thame selves, thaire provest being captane of the said castell, and namit George Douglas of Parkhead, bastard

brother to the said erle of Mortoun, and thearthrow partiall in obedience of the said charge, and set ane number of men at dyvers pairtes of the said toun, for stopping of wiueris to enter to the said castell. And at the west point, vpone the samyn day about fyve houris at evin, the toun wathe, perceaving ane or twa calliueris to be caried in to the said castell, stoppit thame at the fute of the castell wynd; and certane of the castalianis perceaving this maiter come furthe of the said castell, to the number of xvj personis or theirby, and perforce wold had the said calliuer with thame. The tounes men resisting conforme to thair derection, the castell men be schotis of hagbutis and pistoletis slew thrie tounsmen, and hurt fyve or sex; and sum of them also hurt, and one flaine, and sua returnit into the castell withoute forder. The tounsmen being inraidgit at that iniurie reffavit, maid certane tranches that same nicht before Patrik Eggeris house for incloising of the castell.

Vpone the same day, David erle of Crafurde, and the said Johne lord Glames, chaunceller, being in Striuling with the King, and ane deadly fead and inimetie standing betuix thame vnreconciled, forgathred together within the said toun foiranent the ladie Maris ludging, betuix fyve and sex houris at evin. Efter the maisteris had past vtheris without ony offer of iniurie, twa of thair seruandis fell in contentioun immediatly thereafter; the one being command vp the streit, and the vther going doun, and without forder schot pistoletis on ather fydis at tother; and therwith the said lord Glamis wes schot throche the head, teane thearefter to his ludging, and immediatlie died. The erle of Crafurde wes teane and put in the castell of Striuling: four or fyve of his seruandis hurt, and the remnant escapit. Theare wes also some of the chancelleris men hurt.

Vpone the xix day of the said monethe, Andro. erle of Rothes, the said lord Hereis, William lord Ruthuen come out of Sterling as commissioneris for the King, first to Edinburgh, and nixt to Dalkeithe



quheare the erle of Mortoun wes, and yit as of befoir defyrit the castell of Edinburgh to be randerit to the King. The erle Mortoune delayed to the xxv of the said monethe, and then promitted that the samyn shold be givin over without forder delay, conforme to the Kingis defyre.

Vpone the said xxv day of the sameyn monethe, the said lord Ruthuen, and Alexander Hay directoure of the chancellerie, wes direct out of Sterling from the King, to ressave inuentour of the Kingis jovelis and munitioun being within the said castell of Edinburgh: Patrik lord Lyndsay wes ordeanit to concur with thame, and sie ane iust inuenture.

Vpone the first day of Apryle 1578, ane iust inuenture being maid compleit and endit, of all the Kingis jovelis, his motheris cleithing, tapistrie, munitioun and vtheris, being within the said castell of Edinburgh, the personis haldin culpable of the slauchter of the Edinburgh men wes put out of the said castell, at the postum yet therof, and sufferit to depairte withoute ony persuite, at ane eternoun or therby; and thereafter the said castell wes randerit be George Douglas of Perthead, captane therof, to Johne Cunynghame of Drumquhassell, and [Jaines] Settoun of Touche, commissiouneris direct from the King to ressave the same, and to keip it till the comming of Alexander Erkyne of Gogar, maister of Mar, captane therof appoynted be his hienes, at sex houris at ewin or therby; and certane great artailyearie schot at thair furthecomming.

Vpone the same day, theare wes ane parliament proclamit to be haldin the tent of Julij nixt to come.

At this tyme it wes concludit be the nobiletie, that the King shold cheife counselloris ordinar and extraordinar to him selfe. The names of the ordinaris wer thir; Coline erle of Ergyle, Johne erle of Atholl, Johne erle of Montrose, George erle of Keithnes, Patrik lord Lyndsay, and the lord Hereis, quhilkis wer for the temporall estait; Alexander Erkyne of Gogar maister of Mar, in absence of William maister of Merchell, the

commendatour of Deir his brother, Robert bischope of Caithnes, and Mark commendatour of Nevbottle for the spirituall estaite ; together with William lord Ruthuen, thesaurer, Robert commendatour of Dumfermling, secretar, Mr George Buchannane, keiper of the priuie seall, fir William Murray of Tullibardin knicht, controller, and Mr James M<sup>c</sup>Gill of Rankillour nether, clerk of register. Certane vtheris lordis wer appoynted to be extraordinar, quhen they wer present to be vpone the counsell, or quhen his hienes sent for thame : thir wer chofin quhill the said tent day of Julij. At the same tyme it wes also ordeanit, that na signaturis of confirmatioun, donatioun, giftes, conductis, respectis nor remissionis shuld pas the sealis, without the samyn wer subscribed be the King and sex of the saidis ordinare counsellers, the chaunceller alwayis being ane, vtherwayis they shuld tak no effect. At the same tyme Johne erle of Atholl wes maid chancellor of Scotland.

Vpone the nynt day of the said monethe of Apryle, Johne erle of Atholl, chancellor, the erle of Montroise, the erle of Eglington, the lord Lyndsay, lord Hereis, the bischope of Cathnes, and the remnant of the Kingis counsell come to Edinburgh, and satt in the tolbuthe therof vpone all maiteris concerning the Kingis Majestie, and his priuie counsell : theare intencion wes to provyde the furtie of his royall persone, and in the meanetyme to tak sick ordour for quyetnes of the countrie as wes requisit.

Vpone the ellevint day of the said monethe, they sent furthe ane proclamation towardis the threfching furthe of the haill cornis of the countrie, quhilk wes mekill commendit be the commone pepill, be reffone of the great derthe and skairtie of victuall for the tyme ; into the quhilk proclamation theare wes commendable statutes comprehendit : as also, havig respect to the staite of the countrie, they maid sick statutis and ordinances as wer for the quyetnes of the pepill, to theare great praise.

Vpone the xxvi day of the said monethe, the erle of Mar, being of aidge xvj yeir old, and hasing conceavit ane grudge of befor that Alexander Erkyne of Gogar wes chofen keiper to the King, and he milknawin to be principall, he, withe the abbotis of Dryburghe and Cambuskennethe, and certane vtheris his freindis, enterit within the castell of Sterling, and mannit the waponis being thearin, and war maisteris of the plaice, and pat furthe the erle of Ergyle, quho wes thearin and ordeanit be the lordis of priuie counsell to auait vpone the King; sum wes hurt, and the maister of Maris eldest sone, being ane young springell, deceaslit for displeasour. Quhilk discorde efter the lordis of priuie counsell knew, being in Edinburgh for the tyme, they, vpone the xxviij day of the said monethe, past furthe of Edinburgh to Sterling, quheare they wer refsavit baithe within the toun and plaice, and wreyt for sum of thair freindis to meit thame theare in substantius maner.

In this meanetyme the erle of Mortoun wes in Lochlewin, and the erle of Angus in Dalkeithe, and vpone ane missive sent to the erle of Angus be the King, desyring him to come to Sterling, he conuenit his hail freindis, and went forduard to Linlithgow; and vpone the vther pairt the erle of Mortoun conuenit his hail freindis, to quhat purpois it wes vncertane. The toun of Edinburgh heiring this, suspecting sum evill purpoise to have been devyfit, they reasit ane band of men of wear, to the number of a hundrethe, and sent thame to Sterling for the preseruatioun of the King. Thir men of wear wer not sufferit to enter theare, bot remanit in Falkirk; and vpone the sevint day of Maij, come with the lordis of counfall to Edinburgh, and the Maister of Mar come with thame, and reffavit the keiping of the castell of Edinburgh that nicht.

At this tyme it wes concludit be the King in Sterling, that reconciliatioun of the grudge and inimetie wes betuix the erles of Mortoun [Atholl] and Ergyle, fould be maid in Edinburgh; and to that effect



ther wer sex noble men chofen for ather of the pairteis, quhilkis conuenit in Edinburgh vpone the ellevint day of Maij 1578 yeiris.

Alfo at the fame tyme, the erle of Mar and the maifter of Mar committed thame felffes to vnderly the fentence and judgement of sex noble men, tuitching the reconfiliatioun of the former controuerfie, quhairvpone fum reffonable conditionis wer concludit vpone, to the ftay of forder inconuenie[nce]: quhilkis war in fpeciall, that the erle of Mar fould be principall keiper of the King and the caftle of Sterling, and that the maifter fould come to Edinburgh and be captane theare, and ftay to the Kingis comming theareto.

The lordis that wer chofin to pacifie the foirfaid inimetie ftanding betuix the foirfaidis erles of Mortoun, and Ergyle, and Atholl, efter reffoning thearant be the fpace of echt days, could not condifcend vpone the headis and artickelis givin in be the faidis erles to thame: Quhairthrow the Kingis Majeftie wes movit to fend for thame to Sterling, to vnderftand the motioun of thair delay; and vpone the xix day of Maij, at command of his Majefties letter, they red out of Edinburgh to Sterling. At this tyme the erle of Atholl wes commandit to remeane in Edinburgh, and the erle of Mortoun in Dalkeithe.

Vpone the xxij day of the faid monethe, the lordis commiffionaris returnit to Edinburgh, and brocht with thame the erle of Ergyle, quho, for obedience of the Kingis Majefties will and ordinance devyfit in Sterling, vpone the morne with the erle of Atholl and the commiffiounaris paft to Craigmiller, quhair the erle of Mortoun met thame: And efter falutatioun, and reconfiliatioun of theare inimitie, they red altogether to Dalkeithe, quhair they dynit, and remeanit quhill fevin houris at evin. And vpone the xxviiij, the erle of Mortoun and ather of thame red be thair owin companeis all to Sterling, quhaire the erle of Mortoun wes reffavit the fame night within the caftle thair of, and lay and eat continuallie thearin during his remeaning thairin, hafand more fami-

liaretie with the Kingis Majestie then the erles of Ergyle, Atholl, Montroise or ony vtheris of thair factioun; hovbeet they had tuyse in the day acces to the counsell within the castle.

Vpone the secound day of Junij, the men of wear teane vp be the toun of Edinburgh be found of trumpet in the Kingis name wer discharged. At this tyme theare wes ane conuentioun ordeanit to be in Sterling, the tent day of the said monethe, at the quhilk the nobilitie wes wreyttin for to be present, for redressing of all effearis of the realme; as also the commissiouneris of burrowis wreyttin for to that effect.

At this conuentioun, the erle Mortoun remaining continually within the castle of Sterling nycht and day, accompanied with a guid number of his freindis, enterit in sick familiaritie with the Kingis Majestie and his houshold, that he obteanit all maiteris ordourit at his desyre, and speciallie be moyoune of certane commissiouneris of burrowis and vtheris that wer vpone the counsell, and had wat thairin. The parliament ordeanit to be haldin at Edinburgh the tent day of Julij nixt, wes ordeanit, efter sending of the samyn, to be transported to Sterling, quheare the King, be reason of his minoretie and inhabilitie to trauell, wes thocht guid be the moift pairt of woitaris to remeane: and sua the erle of Mortonis purpois tuik effect, without respect to the earnest desyre and will of the saidis erles of Ergyle, Atholle, Montroise and vtheris of that factioun, quhilk wes that the parliament sould be in Edinburgh, and the King transportit therto.

Vpone the echt day of Julij, the erles of Ergyle, Atholl and Montroise come to Edinburgh, and vpone the tent day of Julij, causit senſe the parliament within the tolbuthe theirow.

Vpone the thretteine day of the said monethe of Julij 1578, Patrik lord Lyndſay wes direct from the saidis lordis at Edinburgh to Sterling to the King, with certane artickelis, bearing, That ſeing it pleased the Kingis Majestie, with advyse of his counsell conuenit at the conuen-



tioun afoirsaid, to have the said parliament haldin at Sterling, they desyrit that the samyn shold be fenit and haldin within the tolbuthe therof, sua that all noblemen and vtheris hasing woit mycht have frie acces therto; and they being informit that the ladie Maris ludging, and vtheris ludgingis within the said toun of Sterling, wes fortefeid be the freindis and assisteris of the erle of Mortoun and Mar, they alledgit that they could have no frie acces to the said parliament, nor remaine within the said toun for danger of ther lyfes.

It wes ansuerit be the King to the faides artickelis, that thair wes no plaice moir meit for halding the said parliament nor the great hall of Sterling, the present estaite being considderit, [feing] he wes yit of tender yeiris, and had many vnfreindis, the said tolbuthe of Sterling being ruinus, and ane dengerus place to commit himselff in hazard; and as he thocht it meit, sua luikit they wold yeild to the same, and sua douttit not bot they wald be cairfull of his preferuatioun, and therfor cannot alter the plaice appoynted. This is not meanit to induce a preparatiue heirestir that our parliamentis shalbe haldin in castellis, bot for thir causses and many vtheris, he wes movit presentlie thearevnto. All noble men and vtheris hasing woit in parliament shall have frie acces vnto his hienes: Theare shalbe no fortificatioun of the toun or vther pairtes be maid, except that onlie ane number of tounsmen be appoynted for ane gaird, for keiping pace and quyetnes during the continuance of the said parliament: sua that they may be assurit, his Majestie wilbe moift cairfull that baithe they, the nobiletie, and all vtheris resoirting to parliament shalbe in fuertie, vnder his saistie and protectioun. The ladie Maris houe shalbe no moir hurtfull now nor in tymes past, and sa fall they find his Majestie als cairfull of thaire sairetie as of his awin. It is ansuerit to the secund concerning his Majesties proclamatioun, Treulie gif they had beine with his grace, he wold have beine werie glad of thaire advyses, bot lest the simple peopill shold be suddendlie movit to give



credit, he could doe no les, with advyse of his counsell and nobiletie present, nor direct out the same in sick forme as it is; quhilk he doubtis not they lyk weill anuiche of, feing it is onlie meanit of invius personis, reaseris of brutes tending to seditioun, quhom his grace is affurit they mislyk als weill as he, as theare comming to his Majestie will the better testefie. To the last concerning the jovelis, his hienes wreyt to the maister of Mar of befor, schewand that he wes desyrus to fie thame, that he mycht vse sa mony for his persone at his parliament as fould be thocht guid, and gif he reteanit thame sufficient dischaarge to be maid in parliament; bot he thocht strainge that sick dischaarge fould be focht befor secuiretie could be fund, the act not being returnit yit to be registrat: And thairfoir, in refusall his hienes thinkis him selff evill handlit.

Vpone the xv [xxv] day of Julij 1578, the said parliament wes sentit in the great hall of the castle of Sterling, and thairefter proclamation wes maid at the mercat croce of Sterling, commanding all estates having voit to compeir within the hall of the said castle vpone the morne, quhaire they fould have frie acces to enter and voit according to the accustomed ordour. At this tyme their come at command of the Kingis letter certan men weill bodin in airmes, furthe of the burrowis of Edinburgh, Glasgou, Dundie and Perth, to keip gairdhouse in the toun of Sterling during the tyme of the parliament, sua that incaice ony infurrectioun fould bein, they fould stay the same. They remainit quhill the xxvj day of the said monethe. Vpone the same day, being the xv day of Julij, the erle of Montroise wes directit commissiouner from the lordis at Edinburgh to Sterling.

Vpone the xvj day of the same monethe, the King cled in his rob royall, accompanied with the erles of Angus quho buir the croune, the erle of Lennox the septer, and the erle of Mar the fuord of honour, come on fute out of his owin chalmer to the said great hall, and sat

upone his throne as vfe is. His Majesteis rob royall wes borne vp be the erles of Mortoun, Eglintoun, Glencairne, Errole, Bothuell, Buchane, and lordis Boyde, Yester, Ruthuen, Oliphant, Drummond, and dyverfe vtheris theare present. Befoir onie thing wes donne in parliament, the said erle of Montroise protestit that quhatsoever fould be then donne fould nawayis be preiudiciall to him and the remnant lordis at Edinburgh, nor tak effect, in respect it wes haldin within a castell, and not ane patent tolbuie, quhair frie acces mycht be had to all the leidges of the realme for performance of thaire adois. The King stuid up, and pronuncit and declaired be his awin mouthe in judgement, the plaice to be moift fuire for his owin perfoun ; and, feing it wes his will that the parliament fould be haldin theare, the plaice wes conuenient, and nather they, nor vtheris hasing voit, wes stoppit from comming thearinto according to the forme and ordour vfit of befoir.

They proceidit to the cheifing first of the lordis of artickelis, quhilkis wer the erle of Mortoun suppleing the chancelloris rounge, the erles of Angus, Lennox, Buchane, Eglintoun ; the lordis Ruthuen, Boyd, and Ochiltree ; the bishopsis of St Androis, Aberdein, Glasgou, Murray ; abbotis Drybruche, Cambuskynnethe, Culros, Glenluce ; commissioneris of Edinburgh, Perth, Dundie, Sterling, Glasgou, Air, and Irwing. No moir donne that day.

Vpone the xvij day of the said monethe, the erle of Montrois and lord Lyndsay wes chairged be the Kingis letter to keip thair ludgingis in Sterling.

Vpone the xvij day, thair wes ane new counsell chosen to the King, quhilkis wer the erle Mortoun, Ergyle, Eglintoun, Rothes, Glencairne, Buchane, Lennox ; the lordis Boyd, Cathkeart, and Ochiltrie ; the abbottis of Cambuskynnethe and Dryburghe, besydes the ordinar officiaris.

Vpone the xx day of Julij, the erle of Montroise brak waird, and come out of Sterling ; with ane man and him selff past hame quyetlie ;



therefter with all poffible diligence returnit to Edinburgh, quheare the erles of Ergyle and Athole wes that fame day agaitwaird to return to thair awin duellingis. Notwithftanding he folowit thame with all expeditioun, and caufit thame returne againe to Edinburgh; quheare efter lang confulting amangis thamefelfes and thaire affifteris, they leavit bandis of men of wear, to fecht for the libertie of the King, deteanit as they faid captiue; as alſua directit thaire poſtis away to conueine thaire haill freindis to that effect.

Vpone the xxiiij day of the faid monethe, the lord Lyndſay wes releuit out of his waird in Sterling, and wardit within the boundis of Fyffe.

Vpone the xxvij day, theare wes ane proclamatioun direct furthe from the King and publiſchit at the croce, chairging the proveſt and bayleis that they ſufferit no men of wear to be teane vp, vnder the paine of treafoun. Thir chairges wer diſſobeyit and lichtlie regairdit. The toun of Edinburgh ſent theare excuſe to the King, ſaying that the faidis lordis war ſa mony within thair toun, that they durſt not reſiſt thame without hazard of thair lyfes, and tinfell of thair guides. At this tyme the King, the erle of Mortoun, and vtheris being about his Maieſtie, forſeing the denger that mycht folow gif the lordis at Edinburgh war not reſiſted, appoynted certane captanis for leaſing of four bandis of men of wear on fute and twa on horſſe; and directit out his hienes proclamatioun and miſſiues, for conuening the haill forces they mycht mak aganis the tent of Agult nixt.

Vpone the xxviiij day of Julij, captane Daid Homes drummer being giangand throw the toun of Edinburgh, to leivey men vnder his charge in the Kingis name, the drum wes brokin, and the drummer evill dung be ſum of the lordis followeris.

In this meane tyme the lordis within Edinburgh wer ane great number, aſſiſted be the Humes and Kerris; they leiveyit thrie hundrethe horſmen, vnder the chairge of Alexander Home of Manderſtoun.

Theare wes vnder the chairge of young Ceffuirde fiftie, vnder my lord Settonis chairge fiftie, my lord Ergyle, Atholl, Montroise, had evrie one of thame als mony vpon theare owin chairges, by thair houshold and freindis, and four hundrethe futmen, men of wear. At this tyme the Kingis officiaris wes stayd to mak thair proclamatioun, and the samyn rest fra thame at Edinburgh.

At this tyme Mr Bowis, ambassadour resident heir for the Queine of Ingland, seing maiteris pas to great vnquyetnes gif the great raidge had not beine tymusly preuented, desyrit to trauell betuix the King and the lordis, to pacifie thingis in fa far as he micht, and to that effect reffavit commissioun of the lordis at Edinburgh, to procure a licence at the Kingis handis, to certane lordis quhilkis had brokin waird to trauell in the maiter, and to absteane on baithe sydis fra all inuasioun or perseving of vtheris. He past to Sterling vpon the first of Agust; and efter proponing of his commissioun to the King and counsell, his desyre wes granted. In this meanetyme the erle of Argyles forces wer lyand at Dumbartane, and estimat to xxvj hundrethe hieland men; the erle of Atholis forces estimat to ane thovsand lyand at Carmilloche.

Vpon the tuelt day of Agust, the saidis lordis merchit out of Edinburgh, and come fordward to Falkirk; they wer estimat to xv<sup>c</sup> men. The hieland men reafed theare campis that nycht, and met theare maister at the Falkirk. Theare come to thame vpon the morne the maister of Cassilis and Bargeany, with four hundrethe horfmen weill arrayit; they wer purposit to fecht for the libertie of the King or elis to die; thair haill number wes estimat to ten thovsand men or therby.

Vpon the same day Mr Bowis come out of the Falkirk to Sterling from the lordis with certane artickelis, and vpon the morne returnit back with ane ansuer; and vpon the same day, the erle of Angus heiring tell of the lordis coming to Falkirk past furthe with iij<sup>c</sup> horf-



men, and red within ane halfe myle to the Falkirk, quhaire certane of his aduersaris come out, and maid a litle pricking without skeathe. Theare wes ane James Johnstoun feruitour to the maister of Glamis, and Willie Taite in Ceffurde burne, quho provoikit the said James to brek ane speare for his luifes saik. They ran together; the said Willie wes strickin to the grund and died, the vther throw the thie and litle war. Thus the ambassadour, hasing reffavit anser from the King, returnit the xiiij day of Agust to the lordis, in the morning, promissing to returne with all expeditioun to schew how the lordis shold be content with the artickelis, in the meanetye to await his comming. The hail forces within the toun merchit furthe and mustourit at Bannokburne, thinking they shold fecht gif the artickelis war not teane in guid pairt. They remanit on the feildis for thrie hours, and then the ambassadour returnit, and willed on of the artickelis to be mendit, quhairinto the King and his consell condiscendit; and so it wes aggreed vpon the headis efter folowing.

• James be the graice of God King of Scotis, to all and sundrie to quha's handis and knawledge thir letters fall come, greating. Witt ye ws for the tender love and affectioun quhilk we bear to all our subiectis, forseing the wrack and calamitie with the quhilk our realme salbe afflicted, gif the present diuisioun and appearant troubles be sufferit to forder proceid, thearefoir, with advyse consent and mature deliberatioun of the lordis of our secreit counsell, to the pleasoure of God and publick quyetnes of our haill realme and subiectis, at the earnest trauelis of our derrest suster the Queine of Ingland be hir ambassadour resident with ws, we have pronuncit, declairit, statute and ordeanit, and be thir our letters pronunces, declaires, statutes and ordeanis as folowis.

• First, that all hostilitie fall without ony delay cease, and all forces dissoluit except sum bandis of horsmen alreadie reffavit vpon our chairges, quhilkis bandis we will salbe only employit for the quyetnes of

our borders or vtheris our effairis, and not aganis the lordis at Linlithgow and thair affisteris in this lait actioun.

‘ Forasmikle as we vnderstand and ar fuirlye persuadit, that the lordis at Edinburgh for the love and tender affectioun they buir to ws tuik armes, we accept and allowes the samyn sen the tent day of Junij last as guid seruice, and all the pairteis and adherentis in the same acceptit be ws as guid seruandis and subiectis.

‘ We will also that our rycht treast coofing and counsellour the erle of Ergyle fall remaine with our counfall, and remain within our castle of Sterling, with lyk number as ony vther noble man is ludgit therin, faifing the erle of Mar that hes the custodie therof; and the said erle of Ergyle fall have the lyk accefe vnto ws and oure eare as ony vther noble man.

‘ We will lykwayis that the erle of Montroise and the lord Lyndsay falbe addit to our counfell, as twa of the thrie appoynted be our lait act of parliament, and the thrid to be nominat quhen we think tyme.

‘ We will call vnto ws acht noble men, with advyse of our derrest sifter and coufinge the Queine of Ingland, and be thair guid assistance will tak ordour, God willing, betuix and the first day of Maij nixto-come, for reconfiliatioun of oure nobiletie, to be vnited for all actiounis quhatsoever fallin out amangis thame be occasioun of thir trubles, and finall ending of the samyn.

‘ We will that the keiperis of our castellis of Edinburgh and Dumbar-tan fall reteine the keeping and custodie of the samyn, vntill we, with advyse of the saidis acht noblemen, give ordour in the cause rememberit, sa as the samyn may be maid befor the first day of Maij nixto-come at fordest.

‘ Our will and pleasour is that all noblemen, barronis, gentilmen and subiectis comming to ws to doe our deutifull seruices and guid offices falbe admitted to our prefence and frie speiche, as to guid subiectis apperteanis.



‘ Our will and pleasour is also that the laird of Drumquhafill falbe free from his horning, to the effect he may mak his comptis and thair-after returne to his chairge.

‘ Gevin vnder our signet and subscrit be ws, with avyfe of the lordis of our secreit counsell, at the castle of Sterling the xiiij day of August, and of our rignes the tuelft yeir. 1578.’

Vpone the xiiij day of August 1578, the erles of Ergyle, Atholl, Montroise returnit to Edinburgh with thair haill forces except the hie-land men, quha past hame to thair awin countrie. And vpon the xix day of the samyn monethe, the saidis lordis depairtit hame from Edinburgh to thaire awin houffes, quhair they consulted, and met at dyverse tymes at Dunkeld and Kincardin.

At this tyme the lairdis of Ceffuird and Coldinknowis, wardanis for the middel merchies, war sent for be the King, for taking ordour with the bordouris. The erle Mortoun and the laird of Coldinknowis falling out in heich termes in Sterling, the laird of Coldinknowis tuik his leive quyetlie of the King, and come away suddanlie hame : the laird of Ceffurd staid sum sex or sevin dayis, and thereafter returnit hame efter the defeat of his directioun.

Alfua at this tyme ane captane Strathauquhane hasing reffavit directioun of the King and his counfall to levey certane men of wear to pas in Flanders, notwithstanding they wer vnderstood to be listid at command of the erle of Mortoun, and that commissioun granted to cullour the maiter, for they meant to man the stepils of Edinburgh and thair-with bring the toun vnder subiectioun. In this meanetyme the erle of Atholl past in Fyffe. And in the toun of Couper conuenit to spaik with him Adame Gordoun of Achindoun brother to the erle of Huntlie, M<sup>r</sup>Kuntosche, David erle of Craford, sir James Balfure and certane of the barronis of Fyfe : and efter a litle commouning with the said erle of Atholl, the saidis personis and vtheris the barronis of Fyffe,

to quhas plaices he thereafter red, condifendit to his defyre, and fubferyvit ane band presentit be him. Thus the faid erle of Atholl maid ane great number in Fyffe of his fañtioun.

Vpone the ellivint day of September, theare wes a proclamatioun maid at the mercat croce of Edinburgh, tuitching the conyie of the xxx, xx, x, and v fhilling peicefe ; the xxx f. peice wes ordeanit to give xxxij f. viij d. and the reft according therto, and to be brocht in to the counyiehouf betuix and the first of Merche nixtocome. This wes altogether mislykit be the commone pepill, and fpeciallie be the inhabitants of Edinburgh. And this fame proclamatioun prohibit any man to refufe the filuer of this reat vnder the paine of dead.

Vpone the xiiij day of September, theare wes a proclamatioun tuitching the electioun of the acht noble men for reconciliatioun of the nobiletie, according to the determinatioun maid at Falkirk. The King electit the perfons following, to wit, the erles of Rothes and Buchane, the lordis Ruthuen and Boyd, for the erle of Montroife fañtioun ; Hereis, Ogilbie and Innerneath, for the erle of Ergyle and Atholis fañtioun. And to that effect ordeanit thame to meit at Sterling vpon the xx day of September instant, and to await thairvpone quhill the first day of Maij nixt, to treat vpon all añtionis and greiffes fallin out amangis the nobiletie throw occasioun of the lait trubilis ; and ordeanit all perfonis fkaithed at the faidis troubles to give in thair complaynt to the faidis lordis and they fould be hard.

Att this tyme the King fend to the proveft and bayleis of Edinburgh, defyring thame be his letter to come to his Majeftie for ordour taking about the electioun of new magistratis, in refpect the tyme of Michelmes wes approaching. The counfell of the toun wold not condifend that the proveft fould pas thither, bot fend two of thair bayleis, twa decanis, and twa of thair counfell ; quho reffavit ane anfuer of the King, bot returnit back with a chairge, chairging the proveift to come him

self vnder the paine of horning. The proveſt at command of this chairge paſt to Sterling.

Vpone the xxviii day of September, being Michelmas ewin, the erle of Atholl come to Edinburgh [with] Alexander Home of Manderſtoun, Coldinknowis, Ceffurd and the lord Settoun. And within fyve dayis thairefter the erles of Ergyle and Montroife come to Edinburgh, quhaire they devyſit to fend the Ingliſche ambaffadour and the lord Lyndſay to Sterling, to deſyre the erle of Mortoun leave the caſtle thair of. He condiscendit to pas thairout within aucht dayis; appoynting in the meane tyme that fyve nobilmen ſould meit for ather pairtie vpone the xvj day of Oôtober nixt at Inuereſk kirk, to comoune vpone all de-beatis betuix the erles of Ergyle and Athol on the one pairt, and the erle of Mortoun on the tother. The names of the perſonis appoynted for Ergyle and Atholl wer the erle of Montroife, Mark commendatour of Nevbotle, fir James Balfour pryour of Pittinweyme, the laird of Bargarie and Peter Hay bailie of Erroll; and for the erle of Mortoun, Robert erle of Buchane, Robert commendatour of Dumfermling, Robert lord Boyd, fir John Gordoun of Lochinvar knight and Mr James Haliburton proveſt of Dundie, &c. Vpone the threttein day of Oôtober, the erle of Mortoun come out of Sterling to Calder, and vpone the morne to Dalkeithe.

Vpone the ſaid xvj day of Oôtober, the perſonis befoir namit met at Inuereſk, and delayit the maiter quhill the morne to meit at Libertoun; and on the nixt day met at Edinburgh, and then at Nevbotle. And efter the aggriement of all maiteris, the erles of Atholl, Ergyle and Mortoun, with the perſonis namit of befoir, met vpone the xxiiij of the ſame monethe in Leithe, and theare dynit altogither at one buird in Walter Cantis houſe, and efter denner tuik guidnicht at the end of the linkis narreſt Leithe, and depairted.

Vpone the xxiiij of the ſaid monethe, the erles of Ergyle and Mon-



troife past out of Edinburgh to Sterling to the King. Schortlie thair-  
effer, about the tuelt of November, theare was a generall conuentioun  
of the haill nobiletie appoynted to be haldin at Sterling castle the fyftein  
day of January nixt, quheare ordour fould bein takin with the Kingis  
houfe. This conuentioun wes continowit to ane parliament to be  
haldin theare the fyft of Merche nixt thairefter.

Vpone the vj day of Merche 1578, the said parliament wes fencit  
within the great hall of Sterling, and continowit fyve or sex days to the  
incomming of the nobiletie. Vpone the tuelt day of the said monethe,  
Atholl and Montrose come into Sterling to the parliament. The erle  
of Atholl being chancellor for the tyme wes long luikit for befor his  
comming, bot being diseasit be a fair leg could not guidlie trauell. At  
this tyme theare wer present Coline erle of Ergyle, Archibald erle of  
Angus, John erle of Atholl chancellor, James erle of Mortoun, Hew  
erle of Egglintoun, John erle of Mar, Andro erle of Rothes, John  
erle of Montrose; the lordis Hereis, Boyd, Ruthuen, Cathkeart,  
Ochiltrie and Innermeathe.

Vpone the xvj day of Merche, the King being inquyrit be his counsell  
quhair he thocht guid to mak his residence, he declaired he wold mak his  
residence within the castle of Sterling quheare he wes brocht up, quhill  
he saw forder, and wold pas no quheare elis bot to the park in fymmer  
tyme, allenerlie for his pastyme and recreation. And inquyring of his  
counsell quhat they thocht of that, they anfuerit, feing it wes his Majesties  
owin will and pleasour, they could not diffagrie thairfra, provyding  
that the erle of Mar and his fuirteis bund for him in the keiping of the  
King fould be no forder aftricted bot within the castle allenerlie, and  
not withoute; quhairvpone ane act of counfall wes ordeanit to be maid.  
Vpone the xvij day of the said monethe, this parliament wes ordeanit  
to be desert, and none to be at all till new warning wer maid.

Vpone the xvj day of Apryle 1579, the erle of Atholl, chancellor,

past furthe of Sterling that nicht to Kincardin werie feik and ill at ease, and vpon the tuentie fourt day thair of deceiffit theare. And being oppinit, vpon the declaratioun of the doctouris and hypothecaris present that theare wes poyfoun within the corpis, the laird of Garntullie his sifterfone and certane vtheris his freindis come to the King, and frelie declaired that he wes poyfonit.

Immediatlie hearefter it wes condiscendit vpon be the King and his counsell, that the nobiletie shuld pas with all thair forces vpon Johnne commendatour of Abberbrothock, and Claud commendatour of Paflay, and theare partakeris knavin culpable of the murthouris of the erles of Lennox and Murray, his Majesteis guidfer and vncle, for bringing of thame befor the justice to be punischt for thair demeritis. For the quhilk effect theare wer iiij<sup>c</sup> waigded men teane vp vpon the Kingis expenffe. And vpon the fourt day of Maij, for putting of this quyetlie devysit purpois to executioun, the erle of Mar being accompanied with a number of his freindis, past furthe of Sterling at aucht houris at ewin, and met the erles of Mortoun and Angus in Hamiltoun vpon the morne, quheare they incloft the castle of Hamiltoun, quhilk wes fortefeid with men and wiñtualis. The houffes of Draffen and Paflay wer in lykmaner fortefeid.

The saidis abbotis of Abberbrothok and Paflay wer not in theare strenthes, bot conuoyed thame felfes quyetly to sick pairt as no man knowis.

Vpon the fyft day of Maij, according to the Kingis proclamatioun, commanding all his subiectis als weill to burghe as to land to reafe and meit his Majesteis leiftennentis at Hamiltoun, the toun of Edinburgh merchit furthe therof to Linlithgow, quho wer estimat xv<sup>c</sup> men weill arrayed. Quho, hovbeet they wer moift willing to theare journey, yit the King be his letter stayed thame, and willed thame to furnishe twa hundrethe men of wear to the affaidge of Hamiltoun allenerlie, vpon

theare expensse ; quho willinglie yeildit and sent the same thither with expeditioun. At this tyme theare wes certane artailyearie transportit furthe of Edinburgh, Sterling and Dumbartane, to affaidge the castle of Hamiltoun.

Vpone the xiiij day of Maij, Dauid commendatour of Dryburch was sent be the lordis at Hamiltoun to the King, with certane artickles gevin furthe to thame be the keiperis of the castle of Hamiltoun, promittand to rander, gifand thame thair lyfes with bag and baggadge. It wes anfuerit that his hienes wold graunt na mercie to sikk as wes knowin culpable of the murthouris, bot wold graunt the fauor requyrit to the innocent, and sikk as wold byd affyse of the sameyn.

Vpone the xvij of the same monethe, the castle of Draffin was gevin over and teane be young fir James Hamiltoun vpone ane accident. At this tyme Paflay was randerit to the maister of Glencairne, and be him at the Kingis command to the persone of Campsie.

Vpone the xix day of Maij at twa estirnone, the house of Hamiltoun was randerit be ane contentioun fallin betuix the giltie and innocentis of the murthouris. Quhilk being givin over wes ordeanit be the King and his counsell to be dimolischit to the grund. The personis suspect wer Arthour Hamiltoun of Muretoun, Archie his sone, Arthour of Boduelhauche, William Murehead brother to Lachope, John of Sillertounhill and Thomas Warrok : Arthour wes put to ane affyse and hangit in Sterling, the rest committed to feuerall wairdes.

Vpone the tuelt day of Junij at fyve houris in the morning, the King past furthe at the yet in the nether bailye, and returnit at fevin houris from the perk to the castle, quheare he enterit in at the foir yet ; and the first wes the first tyme the King come furthe to the feildis accompanied only with his owin domestickis.

Vpone the xvj day of Junij, the lady Atholl, and certane of the erle of Atholis freindis, and the doctouris and chirurgiane quho wer present



at the oppining of the said erle of Atholl, hasing repairit to Sterling to give tryell quhither the said erle wes poiffonit or not, the saidis doctoris and chirurgianis, efter long reffoning, declairit in prefence of the Kingis Majestie that he wes poiffonit, and that theare wes poyfioun within his corporis, quhilk wes the occasioun of his deathe.

Vpone the xvij day of Junij, thair come a Frencheman namit Monfiour Naw, as ambaffadour from the Queine of Scotland then in Ingland, naming our King onlie Prince, and presented him felfe first to the castle of Edinburgh, desyring to spaik with the maister of Mar captane therof; quheare he gat no entres, bot [wes] refusit quhill first he presented his messadge to the King.

Vpone the morne thairefter, the said ambaffadour past from Edinburgh to Sterling, and being earnest to dischairge his messadge to the King, vpone the xix day desyrit his hienes prefence. Bot his misfiue letter being direct vpone the back with thir termes, TO OUR SONE THE PRINCE OF SCOTLAND, not naming him King, lykas the said ambaffadour refusit to acknowlege him as King be his messadge, the counsell and nobiletie present therfoir thocht it meit that he fould have no prefence at all, and that his messadge fould be no forder hard and anfuert: quhairvpone he depairted but prefence of the King, vpone the xx day of the famyn monethe.

Vpone the fevint day of Julij, the corporis of the said erle of Atholl being brocht and conuoyit to Dumblayne, wes caried furthe therof the direct way to Dunfermling, quheare they remanit that nycht; and vpone the morne past furthe with to Edinburgh, quheare a great number of freindis wes conuenit to the buriell; and vpone the tent day wes honorablie conuoyit with his freindis from Haliroudhous to St Jeilis Kirk, quheare he wes buried at the east fyde of the alter on the south fyde of the church namit.

At this tyme theare wes a generall conuentioun appoynted to be at

Sterling, vpone the ferd day of Aguft, anent ordour taking for the Kingis removing.

At quhilk tyme it wes aggreet, that the parliament appoynted to be haldin at Edinburgh vpone the xx day of October nixt, fould then proceid in the fame plaice. It wes alfo then concludit, that the King fould remove furthe of Sterling to Edinburgh vpone the xxiiij day of September nixt, how, and in quhat maner he fould be conuoyit. Vpone the tent day of Aguft, Coline erle of Argyle wes woited in counfall, and creat chancellor.

Vpone the tuelt day of Aguft, ane William Trumbill and William Scot wes hangit at the croce of Sterling for making of certane ballatis, quhilkis wer thocht hable to faw difcorde amangis the nobiletie. And this wes thocht ane new preparative, feing none had beine execut for the lyk of befoir. Notwithftanding quhearof, in the fkailing of the pepill from the execution, thair wes ten or tuelf inuectiue and difpytfull letters fund in proes, tending mikle to the difpraise of the erle of Mortoun and his prediceffouris.

In this meanetyme thair arrayvit in Irland ten thovfand Spanyeardis. Vpone the feventeine day in the nicht, and xvij in the morning, thair blew fick ane tempeft at the hearing dreav of Dunbar, that parifchit iij<sup>xx</sup> fifcher botis and .hrie hundrethe men.

Vpone the xx day of Aguft, the King dynit in the caftle of Doune, and returnit to his fupper at Sterling. Vpone the xxv day of Aguft, the King red to Alloway, quhair efter he had ftayed four dayis, he returnit to Sterling.

Vpone the aucht day of September 1579, the lord Obinie, being the Kingis guid fcheris brother fone, come in Scotland, and landit at Leithe accompanied with xx perfonis; and vpone the morne wes conuoyit to Edinburgh be the abbay, and met at the nether bow be the proveft, bailyeis, and honefteft burgeffes of the toun.

Vpone the xv day of the said monethe of September, the lord Obyiny come to Sterling, and gat prefence of the Kingis Majestie in the great hall within the castle of Sterling; he wes a man of comlie proportioun, ciuile behauour, readbeardit, honest in converfatioun, weil lykit of be the King and a pairt of his nobiletie at the first.

Vpone the xxix day of September 1578 [9], his Majestie tuik journey from Sterling to Edinburgh, notwithstanding of ane great wynd quhilk threattin thair stay: he dynit at Doneypeace, and sovpit in the palace of Linlithgow. He come to Halyrudhous the nixt nicht; and comming by the long geat, the toun of Edinburgh met him in thair armes, [theare] being [with him] twa thovsand horsmen or therby, and as the castle schot so did they give him ane woley: he wes ane great delyt to the beholderis.

At this tyme the accomplisment of the mariadge betuix Monfiour de Allanfoun brother to the King of France, and the Queine of Ingland wes in handis and defyrit earnestly of hir: bot the nobilletie wes far against [it,] supposing ane inconuenient to inschew thairvpone.

Vpone Fryday the xvj day of October, his Majestie maid his entrance in Edinburgh. He come furthe of Dalkeithe quhair he had bein at banket four dayis of befoir; he enterit at the West Poirt, quhair he wes met be the honest men of the toun cled in filk gounis lynit with weluet, to the number of j<sup>c</sup>, vsing sick ceremonies as wes requisit for a prince.

Vpone the xx day of the said monethe, being the first day of the parliament befoir wreyttin, the magistratis of Edinburgh propynit the King with ane goldin copbuid, estimat to sex thovsand merkis.

Vpone the xxij of the samyn monethe, the King come to the tolbuthe of Edinburgh; befoir quhom the croune wes borne be Archbald erle of Angus, the sceptour be Coline erle of Ergyle, the suord be Robert erle of Lennox.



The lordis of artickelis wer chofin this day, quhair of the erle of Mortoun, Ergyle, Rothes, Lennox, Egglintoun, Montroise, the lordis Lyndfay, Ruthuen, bishopsis St Androis, Glasgow, Orknay, Aberdeen, Robert commendatour of Dunfermling, Dryburghe, Culros, Deir, &c.

Vpone the ellevint and tuelt dayis of November, the King come to the tolbuthe of Edinburgh, quhair the parliament wes concludit. In this parliament the commendatouris of Abberbrothok and Passlay, with fyfteine of thair number wer forfalted, and thaire leivingis disponit. Passlay wes disponit to John erle of Mar.

In the monethe of Januar 1579, mairadge wes solemnizat betuix John erle of Atholl and the lord Ruthuenis dochter.

Vpone the xv day of Februar, the King depairted from Edinburgh to Sterling, accompanied onlie with his owin household and dependeris. Efter the Kingis staving in Sterling ane litle space, the lord Obynnie wes maid erle of Lennox, be the voluntar dimissiou of the Kingis uncle Robert, thereafter stylit erle of Merche.

At this tyme his Majestie, hasing conceavit ane inuaird affectioun to the said lord Obynnie, enterit in great familiaretie and quyet purpoisses with him, quhilk being vnderstood to the ministeris of Edinburgh, they cryed out continually aganis atheastis and papistis that roundit in continually in the Kingis earis, saying it wald turne to his Majesties ruine, and the hurt of the trew professouris. Quhairvpone the King desyrit the said erle to confer with sum of the ministrie vpone the poyntis of religioun, quho willinglie granted, and promitted to give a confessioun of his faithe betuix that and the first of Junij nixtocome. Vpone the xvj day of Merche 1578 [9], the said erle of Lennox depairted from Sterling to Edinburgh quhair he remainit, and finally, befor his returning to Sterling, geve confessioun of his faithe in presence of the provest, bailieis, counsell and communetie, and promitted, efter the subscriyving of the artickelis therof, not only to ratefie the same befor the King, bot

to die thairfoir gif neid beis, defyring thame to esteime it ane vpricht and finfeire zeale without hypocretie.

In this meanetyme thair wes ane deadlie inimitie betuix the erle of Mortoun and Ergyle, arryving vpon ane repoint that come to the King, that the erle of Mortoun fould [have] transportit the King from Halyrudhous to Ingland. Quhairvpon folowit that in a general conuention in Sterling vpon the xxvj of Merche, amangis vtheris thingis, the erle of Mortoun geve in ane bill to the King, publicklye declairing that quhofoever he wes that brutit him of the afoirsaid calummie, he lied in his throate, and gif his Majestie geve eare to suche reportis of his nobilitie, it wold bring on great inconuenences to him felse, his esteate and pepill.

Vpon the penult day of Apryle, Mr Bowis Inglishman come in ambaffadge from Ingland to the King, anent the treating vpon maiteris of the borderis.

At this tyme the King tuik progres from Sterling be Perth to Dynnotar. Vpon the xxv day of Junij, thair wes ane great wynd that bred fundrie disseases lesting for thrie dayis, and maid aidged personis depairt. Vpon the xij of August the King returnit, and come from Sterling to Halyrudhous, quhair he remanit with his household.

Vpon the [ij] day of September, Mr Bowis wes sent ambaffadour from Ingland, with ane general letter to the King and counsell, and with credit to him selff. The counsell being set, he wald not dischairge his commissioun quhill the erle of Lennox wes removit, quhilk being denyed, the King sent the lyk ambaffadour with the lyk letter and credit to the Queine, and he staid vpon anfuier.

At this tyme John Dounie brocht the pest in Scotland in his schip quhairin war xl personis the maist pairt dead; directit to stay at St Colmsfinche.

In this meantyme vpon the        day of October, John erle of Mar



wes married in Kincardin vpon the lord Drummond's dochter, quhair the King wes present. And the lord Ruthven returning thairfra coming by Dupling, vpon ane suddand chatmel wes onbefat be the maister of Olyphant, quhair one Steuart brother sone of Trackquaire wes slaine : my lord only staid with sex or seven of all the number being lvi or thairby. Quhairvpon the lord and maister of Olyphant wes charged to answer super inquirendis afor the counsell, vpon the penult of November, during quhiche tyme cartalis past betuix thame, bot tuik no effect. Heirefter my lord and maister of Oliphant's compeirit with thair assisteris to vnderly the law ; thair could not then be had a sufficient assise, and so the matter wes continovit : bot the pair men als weil on the one syde as vther clenyt. In the meantyme the lord Oliphant and maister wer fugitives.

Schortly efter the guid mane of Northbervick wes sent ambassadour to Ingland, for inquiring the cause of Mr Bowis refusing to vtter his commissioun, and quhat sould bein the meaning of certane wordis of the generall letter ; as also to seik hir assistance for repressing the insolencies of the borderis ; and last for ordour taking with pirraties vsit aganis Scotis merchandis. Quho returnit with ane generall answer.

Vpon the last day of December 1580, James erle of Mortoun wes accusit befor the King and counsell betuix four and fyve houris afternoone, be captane James Steuart, of the abhominable murder of the Kingis Majestie his father, and the person of Glasgou. A Douglas wes declairit be directioun of the said erle to have bein at the deid doing. The same night the erle wes commandit to keip waired within his house in Halyroudhous, vnder the paine of treasoun, and in Januar thairefter wes committed to the castle of Edinburgh, quhair nane wes sufferit to intercomoun with him, bot his four seruandis that did serue him. The said Mr Archbald Douglas lykwayis, being charged at his

houfe in Morayne, could not be apprehendit : and fir James Balfour wes new come out of France quyetly in Edinburgh.

Vpone the xvij day of Januar 1580, the erle of Mortoun wes conuoved from Edinburgh caſtle to Dumbartane caſtle, with the erle of Glencairne, the lord Seattoun, Robert Steuart ſewar of Orknay, the tutour of Caſſilis, Bargany, Coldinknowis, Alexander Home of Manderſtoun and twa hundrethe hagbutteris of Edinburgh. The nicht befoir, certane perſonis cryed aloud to the caſtle, that gif the captane ſufferit him not to come furthe, the erle of Angus wald reuenge the quarrell vpone him. At quhilk tyme certane men of Edinburgh attendit the King baithe nicht and day. At quhilk tyme the erle of Angus geve up kyndnes with the erle of Lennox.

Vpone the ſame day Mr Randolphe, ambaffadour fra the Quene of Ingland, come, and vpone the morne gat prefence. The ſaid ambaffadouris petitionis wer, firſt, that the erle of Lennox ſould be removit of the cuntrie, becauſe, as wes evident be ane letter produced from the biſhop of Roſe, he had traffick with the papiftis, and wes ſent for ane intelligence to the execution of the counfell of Trent. [Secundlie,] he defyrit that the erle of Mortoun ſould be put to tryell, and that Mr Archbald Douglas mycht have libertie to come home to ſuffer the tryell of ane affyſe [without tortour], and that fir James Balfour, quho wes returnit to Scotland, mycht be teane, layd handis on and tryed as culpable of the murthour of his father. Thir wer the ſpeciall headis. Efter proponing quhairof he threattned wear, incaice he fulfilled not the effect of his petitionis. Lykas thair wes ane great number of men of wear quho come to Beruick, and geve occaſioun to the King and counſall to fear the inſchewing of wear vpone the realme ; and chairged all men betuix ſextie and ſexteine, to be radie to meit the King and his leiſtennent, at quhat tyme and quhair he ſould appoynt thame be the nixt proclamatioun, and the haill ſchirefdomes of the realme.



The anfueris to the ambaffadouris petitionis war thir : Tuitching the erle of Lennox and his removing, he declaired that he wes his cheife kynfman, and to his knavledge not giltie of fuche crymes as wer impute, and except he wer fund giltie efter tryell, he could not remove him vpone the ficht of the copie of ane letter. Nixt, the erle of Mortoun can not be put to a tryell quhill Mr Archbaldis tryell first proceid, be reffounne he wes accufit as ane actuall committer of the flauchter, and fent be the erle of Mortoun to that effect. Tuitching the tryell of the faid Mr Archibald without tortour, it is anfuerit it can not stand with the Kingis honour to enter in conditioun with his owin fubiect, fpeciallie in regaird of his cryme, quhilk can not be tried without tortour. As to fir James Balfour, it wes anfuerit that his Majeftie knew not that he wes in Scotland.

Vpone the xx day of Februar, thair wes a conuentioun of the nobility and eftaites at Edinburgh, quhairat John erle of Montroife wes maid leiftennent vpone the borderis ; quhilk office he refufit to accept bot vpone fum conditionis, quhilk wes that he fould have xv<sup>e</sup> futmen and v<sup>e</sup> horfmen under waidges to pas with him to the borderis ; for payment quhairof thair wes ane taxatioun of xl<sup>m</sup> pundis granted to be vp-lifted of the haill realme. He requyred the affiftance of the noble men, barronis and gentlemen duelland within his leiftennendrie.

Vpone the xxv day of Februar, the erle of Angus, prefent at the conventioun, flipped out of Edinburgh in the nict, vpone a certane knavledge had of luif letters pait betuix the erle of Montroife and lady Angus, quhilk buir that gif the erle of Angus war wardit, then they micht meit with uther at thair pleafer : thir letters war thocht heirefter to be forged, as it appeared they wer indeid.

Vpone the xiiij day of Merche, George Auchinleck of Balmanno wes teane be captane James Steuart tutour of Arrane, and put to the tortour vpone certane crymes he wes accufit of, and fpeciallie of the mur-

thour of the erle of Atholl, and fuppryng of the Abbay of Halyroud-houfe, taking of the King furth therof, and of the plot for tranfporting him to England, and of reafing of fyre in Edinburgh at four feuerall pairtes. To this he anfuerit as folowethe, in generall maner denying flatlie the accufationis. Bot ane Alexander Lavfoun, feruitour to the erle of Mortoun, moift privie to the faid erle his effearis, efter tortour wes presentit, he confeft ane pairt of the confpiracie, and quhair the erles gold and money wes, together with fundrie vtheris thingis quhilkis wer not knawin of befoir.

At this tyme the erle of Angus, being fufpected to be of mynd to bring in England, and to mak defectioun from the Kingis obedience, wes chairged to enter his perfone in waird be northe the watter of Spay, as alfo to rander his houfe of Tamptalloun and Douglas, quhilkis he diffobeyit alluterlie. Theare wes fundrie vtheris of the erle of Mortounis freindis, and fpeciallie his twa fones, James pryour of Plufcardie, and Archbald Douglas of Pittindreiche, John Carmichell of that ilk, the laird of Maines [and] Perkhead chairged to anfuer fuper inquirendis; quhilk charge they lykwayis diffobeyit, and fummondis of treafoun direct aganis thame. At this tyme the laird of Lochlevin being chairged enterit, quho wes wairdit beyond Cromartie.

At this tyme, Mr Randolphe, remaining a guid fpace, practifing certane craftie confpiracies to the preiudice of the King and counfell, and at lenthe diffapoynted, being thocht authour of the afoirfaid confpiracie tuitching the tranfporting of the King to England, he efter this culourit excuife, threattnit present wear, and depairted hameward fudandlie.

Vpone the v day of Apryle, fir John Settoun, fone to the lord Settoun, wes direct ane ambaffadour from the King to the Queine of England, with a commiffioun to treat vpone the present occafion of peax and wear: and, within thrie dayis efter his depairting, wes flayit at



Beruick, quhilk wes thocht ane strainge noveltie, that ane frie ambaffadour, hafing neid of no pasport, fould be stayed. Within aucht or nyne dayis, the faid fir John returnit backward from Bervick to the King.

At this tyme captane James Steuart wes maid erle of Arrane and lord Hamiltoun, frelie difponit to him be the King. And in this meanetyme, the Inglifche forces that wer lyand vpon the frontieris wer diffoluit withoute motioun of forder wear.

Thearefter the King come to Settoun, quhair he remainit fyve or fex dayis; and from thence to Dalkeith, quhaire he concludit with his counfell to fend for the erle of Mortoun from Dumbartane to the caſtle of Edinburgh, and to byd tryell of ane inquyſt. At quhilk tyme certane men, fauoureris of the erle of Mortoun, wer commandit of the toun ten myles, vnder the paine of dead.

Vpone Tyſday the therd day of Maij 1581, the erle of Montroiſe and captane James Steuart erle of Arrane, accompained with theare freindis and certane men of wear, come to Dumbartane, and tranſported the erle of Mortoun.

Vpone the xxvij day of Maij, the faid erle of Mortoun come to Edinburgh, and wes put in Robert Gourlayis houſe, quhair he wes fuirlye keipit be certane bandis of men of wear.

Vpone the firſt day of Junij 1581, the faid erle of Mortoun wes put to tryell, and brocht to the tolbuthe of Edinburgh, quhair he wes accuſit be James erle of Arrane, and Mr Robert Crichtoun the Kingis aduocat, of the treafonable murthour of the Kingis father, and of dyverſe utheris treafonable crymes perpetrat be him. He wes put to the knavledge of ane affyſe for the ſame; the names quhairof war Coline erle of Ergyle chancellor, James erle of Glencairn, John erle of Montroiſe, Hew erle of Egglintoun, Andro erle of Rothes, Alexander erle of Sutherland, George lord Settoun, James lord Ogilby, John lord Maxwell, Hew lord Summerveall, James lord Innermeathe, fir John Gor-

doun of Lochinvar knycht, the laird of Wachtoun, the maister of Leivingstoun, fir John Learmonthe of Dearfie and the laird of Kilfythe: the said erle of Montroise wes chancellor of the assyse. The said erle of Mortoun wes conuict of airt and pairt for knavledge and conceiling of the murthour of the Kingis father, as wes cleared be fundrie instrumentis and instructionis producit befor the assyse, quhairof sum wer subscribed with his awin hand, and utheris be the handis of sick personis as wer actuallie present at the committing of the said murthour. And thearefor dome wes pronuncit, that he sould be hanged, headit, quartered and drawin.

Vpone the secund day of the said monethe of Junij, the said erle of Mortoun wes brocht to the mercat croce of Edinburgh, and theare beheadit. Being on the scaffald; he declaired that the erle of Bothuele, principall committer of the deid, come to him, and desyrit him to subscribe a band for perpetrating of the samyn. Quhilk band he refuset to subscribe, without the erle of Bothuel procurit the Queinis warrand to him thervpone; and sua the erle of Bothuell, not content with his answer, come never againe to suite him to the afoirsaid purpos. Aluayis he knew of the deid, and conceilit the samyn, and therfore meritithe deathe. And forder declaired vpone his conscience, that he nevir meanit any hurt or prejudice to his Majestie, and that he had alwayis behavit him selfe as his deutifull and obedient subiect, and sould bein as guid a legge as the King had in Scotland. He had great comfort that he died a cristiane, in the trew and sinceir professioun of relligioun, quhilk he cravit all the faithfull to folow, and abyde therat to the deathe. His head wes put up vpone the tolbuthe of Edinburgh, and his bodie buried heall.

All this tyme the court wes fullerie gydit be the erles of Lennox and Arrane, and quhatsoever wes doune wes focht by thame onlie. Vpone the morne, ane John Bynning feruitour to Mr Archbald Douglas, quho



declaired that he wes present at the said murthour, wes hanged, headit, quarterit and drawin. Vpone the sext of Junij 1581, the said James erle of Arrane wes married vpon dame Elifabeth Steuart lady Lovit, befor the erle of Merche his wyfe, bot diuorfit becaufe his instrument wes not guid.

Vpone the [xv] day of August, the erldome of Lennox wes creat in ane deukrie, the lordschip of Dernlie in a erledome, and Tarboltoun in ane lordschip, and thereafter he wes namit diuk of Lennox, erle Dernlie, lord Tarboltoun, Obynnie and Dalkeithe, heiche chalmerlane &c., and proclamatioun maid heirvpon at the mercat croce of Edinburgh, be found of trumpet, heraldis, and utheris necessarie ceremoneis.

Vpone the xxix day of August 1581, the King maid progres from Edinburgh to Glasgou, and returnit to Edinburgh vpon xvj day of October 1581. At this tyme fundrie packetis tint in the Kingis chalmer. Vpone the xxxij day of October, the parliament wes fenfit in the tolbuith of Edinburgh, quhaire the King come vpon the penult, accompanied with his nobiletie in rich attyre. Onlie the lordis of artickelis wer chofen that day.

Vpone the Sunday, being the day preceeding, certane erles wes belted in Halyroudhous; viz. Esme diuk of Lennox, erle Dernlie, lord Obynnie, Dalkeithe, Torboltoun, Aberdoure, knyght of Cruikstoun, great chalmerlane of Scotland; James erle of Arrane, lord Hamiltoun, knyght of Kynneill; Robert erle of Orknay, lord Chetland, knicht of Birlay; William erle of Govrie, lord Ruthuen and Dirdltoun; and John erle of Mortoun, lord Maxwell, lord Esdail and Kairlille, knicht of Mernis. The diuk had sex knyghtis, Arrane four, Govrie twa, Mortoun thrie.

Vpone the xj of November being Sunday, the maister of Ogilvie wes married vpon the erle of Govreis dochter in Halyroudhous, quheare theare wes great triumphe, especially vpon Weddnisday at nicht great fyre work.

Vpone the xxviij of November 1581, the King come to the tolbuith; the diuk of Lenox buir the croune, the erle of Huntly the fuord, the erle of Ergyle the fuord of honour. At quhilk tyme certane personis wer forfaited, as these that trafficked with Ingleische nobility conspyred aganis the Kingis father, and persuaiding the Ingleische nobelity to leviat ten thousand men, to be brocht vpon the fronteiris for releiving the erle of Mortoun; viz. Archbald erle of Angus &c., Mr Archbald Douglas persone of Glasgou, John Carmichell elder, and Hew Carmichell younger of that ilk, Douglas pryour of Plufcardein, the erle of Mortounis bastard, and the laird of Spot, sicklyk and read Heckie Douglas. The samyn day, Andro Gray of Dornald was forfaited for reasing fyre, and burning ane pairt of Readcastell; and ane Thomas Roreftoun for adulterus and fals money counyeid.

Vpone the morne the penult day of the said monethe, the diuke come nocht to the tolbuith, bot his plaice and the careing of the croune supplied be the erle of Huntly; the erle of Ergyle buir the septeour, and Atholl the fuord. It wes thocht that he absented him selff becaufe of ane discord fell out betuix the lord Settoun [and] sir John Settoun his sone. Many protestationis this day. And becaufe the lord Settoun and his sone wer commandit to thair ludgingis, it wes thocht that sum inconveniencies fould folow. At quhilk tyme also the diuk and erle of Arrane, efter fundrie myntis, fould fochtin the combat, and thearvpon arrease a suspitioun of the diuk his relligioun, and the maintenance of the murthereris of the Kingis father.

Vpone the xvij day of December, the King past out of Edinburgh to Dalkeith. Vpone the        day of Januar, the ladie Arrane wes delyverit of ane sone in Halyroudhous. The King wes desyrit to the baptisme, bot in respect of the grudge betuix the diuk and him wes stayed. Lykas the King fend a letter wreyttin and subscribit with his awin hand to the Arrane, desyring him to compeir befor the counfall the



first day of Februar, for surranderiug his office of the captanrie of the gairde; quhilk the said erle obeyed, and compearit, and brak his batoun. Efter his declaratioun of his cairfull keping of the King, quhair of he obteanit dischairge, he craued ane warrand to transport him selff of the countrie for fyve yeiris, and that he mycht have ane warrand for reconfiling the erle of Atholl, Crafurde and maister of Glamis, anent thair deadlie feadis.

At this tyme John erle of Mar wes fend for, being out of the countrie, and reponit to his wonted credit with the King, and had his eare. At this tyme Arrane depairted furthe of Edinburgh to Kynneil, quhair he remanit to the vij day of Marche 1581, and the samyn day returnit to Edinburgh to court; and then the diuk past to Dalkeithe. Vpone the [viij] day of the said monethe, the King went to Dalketh to ane banket, quhaire the erle of Arrane come on the morne, and the reconfiliatioun concludit theare. Vpone the xxj day of Marche, the King ryding to Sterling dynit be the way in Kynneill.

At this tyme the bischopruck of Glasgou waicand in his Majesteis handis throw the deceife of bischope Boyd last bischope, the diuk trauellit and effectuat with the King the making of Mr Robert Mongomerie minister of Sterling. Aganis the quhilk, baithe the deane and chapter and haill ministrie opponit in pulpit, publicly exclaming baithe aganis his doctrine, lyfe and conuersatioun, and intended proces of excommunicatioun aganis him for feiking the samyn, alledging that it had the warrand of the deuill and not of the word of God, bot wes damnit thairby. Notwithstanding quhairof, the King preferrit Mr Robert to the bischopruck, and he wes so acknavledgit be the King, counsell and court, bot nocht with the ministrie, quho thearefter accusit him at St Androis vpone vn-sufficient doctrine, and conuict. At the samyn tyme, the said Mr Robert with all penitence confessit his offence in thaire presence, in that he had aspyred to ane vnlavfull calling, and subscribit never to suite efter the

faid bishopruck, bot to content him selfe with his former chairge ; and yet immediatly thairefter folowed furthe the fuite, and focht the fruites. Quhairvpone the ministrie being heichlie offendit, they chairged him of new for compearance befor the affembly, of mynd to excommunicat him, quhair the laird of Mynto then proveit stayed the purpois, and dissolved thame perforce, sending sum to the tolbuthe, and dinging vtheris ; quhairvpone great trouble rease betuix the colledges and the tounsmen. Lykas schortlie heirefter sum of the ministeris, for thair oppin misbehaviour and exclaiming aganis Mr Robert, wes suspendit ; and yit Mr Robert wes excommunicat baithe in Libbertoun and Dalkeithe and Edinburgh : quhaire, efterhend refoirting from St Johnstoun, he wes oppinlie onbeset be lasses and rascalis of the toun, and howeid out of the toun be flinging of stones at him, out at the kirk of feild porte, and narrovly escaipid with his lyfe.

Vpone the xxvj day of Julij, Frances erle of Bothuell come from France, and landit at Leithe. [He] come to the King being at Perth, vpone the xxix day, quhair he wes hairtelie welcomed. The King come to the huntis to Atholl ; the diuk of Lennox returnit to Dalkeithe, Arrane to Kynneill, and left the King accompanied with the erle of Atholl, Govrie and his owin gaird allenerlie : And vpone the xxij day of August, returnit and come to Ruthuen.

Vpone the xxij day of the said monethe, the erles of Mar, Govry and thair freindis interpryed the takin of the King at Ruthuen. And the samyn nicht the erle of Arrane, being forseine of the erle of Mar, diuydit his cumpanies ; and quyetly knaving that he wes to be set one uther wayis be the way, come to the yet of Ruthuen, quhaire he wes let in, and seafit vpone, and teane put in waird in ane chalmer, and vpone the morne sent to Dupling. His brother William Steuart wes euill hurt, with fundrie vtheris of his companie, and ane number teane also be the erle of Mar and his company ; the erle of Mar [had] vj <sup>xx</sup> horf-



men, and the said William fourtie. This wes doune betuix Perth and Ruthuen on the feildis. Vpone the morne the King come to Perth, quhair the noblemen geve in theare supplicatioun schewing the cause of the conflict, quhairvpone the King be oppin proclamatioun causit notefie that he wes not deteanit, bot that they had doune guid seruice. At quhilk tyme the Diuk come from Edinburgh to Dalkeithe.

Vpone the penult day of August 1582, the King returnit from Perth to Sterling, accompanied with the erles Bothuell, Mar, Glencairne, Govrie, the lord Lyndsay, maister of Olyphant, theare hovshaldis and freindis, to the number of iiij c men or thairby. His Majestie wes resolut to ryd to Edinburgh vpone the morne, bot the lordis perswadit him to stay thrie or four dayis ferder. Vpone the same day the erle of Ardrane wes teane out of Dupling to Sterling, quheare he wes fuirly keipit be the erle of Govrie in his ludging. William and Robert Steuartis wer lykwayis transportit to Sterling, and wardit in the castle thair of.

Vpone the first day of September, the lord Hereis, Corstorphin, the laird of Killythe come to the King furthe of Edinburgh fra the diuk to Sterling as commissiонерis. They geve in certane headis and artickles, quhairvpone they desyrit ansuer; and heiring of the abbote of Nevbotles comming lykwayis from the diuk [they] continowit to geve ansuer to his comming; the effect quhair of wes this:—Gif the intentioun of the assurance cravit be the diuk of Lennox be that he may faillie go out of the realme, the samyn salbe granted, he depairting out of the countrie at quhat port he pleiffes, betuix the tent day of this instant, and the xx day of the samyn, and remaning quyettie, accompanied with fourtie personis or thearby in the meanetyme quhill he tak schipping, and gifand ane warrand for randerig of the castle of Dumbartane in the handis of Johne erle of Mar for our fuirtie, and to be randerit be him within xv dayis thairefter to William Steuart of Caverstoun present captane, to be keipit be him, to the quhilk tyme he salbe in fuirtie; and efter his

depairtour armes falbe fet afyde : and that his anfuer returne quicklie heirvpone, betuix and Thurfday at nicht the vj day of September, utherwayis no affurance.

Vpone the fext of September at fex houris at ewin, the diuk accompanied with thrie hundrethe men come out of Edinburgh to Glasgou, quhearvnto he come about fex houris in the morning, and from thence to Dumbartane, quhair he wes reffavit be his awin deputie William Steuart, and immediatly fent the abbote of Nevbotle [and] Lord Hereis with ane anfuer to the King and the lordis, and paff againe to the diuk with thair laft directioun to Glasgou, vpone the vij day foirfaid.

In the meanetyme certane noblemen examinat the erle of Arrane in the houle, bot quhat his difpofitioun wes it is vncertane to the wreytter heirof. At this tyme George Douglas brother to the laird of Lochleawin, fent for be the King to Sterling, wes wairdit, and teane, and examinat vpone a plot of confpiracie layd be him, tuitching the affociatioun of the King and Queinemothe in equall auctoritie, quhair of he confeft a pairt, as wes fpokin oppinlie. About this tyme the erle of Arrane is fent to waird to the plaice of Ruthuen.

Vpone the xij day of September, theare come fir George Dary and fir Robert Bowes efquyre, ambaffadouris fra the Queine of Ingland ; they reffavit prefence of the King in Sterling caftle vpone the auchtein day of September. The meffedge wes ane intreatie of the Queinis for the reftoiring of the erle of Angus. The King granted a licence to him to repaire within the countrie, and of his houle of Tamptalloun, vpone caution for redelyverie thairof and removing at the Kingis pleafour ; quhilk the erle of Angus thinking litle worth, yit did not come a long tyme thearefter.

The diuk paff out of Dumbartane at this tyme to the Gairloche, and tuik faill vpone Sondag in ane fchip of Air, accompanied with ane vther fchipp, the laft of September 1582.



Vpone the Weddnifday the xvij day of October, in ane conuentioun at Halyroudhoufe, it wes aggreet that theare fould be ane great gaird teane vp for the King and nobiletie, to wit of horfmen ij <sup>c</sup>, and of futmen ij <sup>c</sup> alfo. In this meanetyne certane word of the diukis returning from his woyadg to Dumbartane. Theare affemblied at this conuentioun, the erles of Merche, Arrolle, Mar, Glencairne, Rothies, Govrie, Merchell, Egglintoun, Mortoun; the lordis Home, Hereis, Lyndfay, Easter, Sincler; the bifchopis of St Androis, Orknay and Dunkeld; abbottis of Dunfermling, Cambuskynnethe, Deir, Dryburche, Coldinghame, Culrofe, Incheffray, Paflay; and the commiffioneris of the head burrowis. At this tyme, the thingis that wer done at the read of Ruthuen, and the erles aëtoris of the famyn wes approvin be the King and conuentioun, quhilk wes ordeanit to be ratefeid in the nixt parliament.

Vpone the xxiiij day of October 1583 [2], Walter Steuart pryour of Blantyre wes directit, being ane of the Kingis cheife mynionis, to bring in the erle of Angus at Halyroudhoufe, he beand then at Coldinknowis, vpone thir conditiounis, viz. that the faid erle fould mak na band or ligge with onyman, without his Majefties advyfe and consent; that he fould bear na quarrell or grudge toward the diuk of Lennox or erle of Arrane; and that he fould claime na kyndnes to the erledom of Mortoun, Dalketh, &c. without his Majefties advyfe alfo. Vpone the xxiiij day, the King wes werie instant with the lordis to have the erle of Arrane releivit of his waird of Ruthuen, to the quhilk the lordis wer werie laithe. Yit they yeildit, the diuk of Lennox depairting according to conditioun to France, that the erle of Arrane fould be releivit, and wairdit beyond the watter of Erne, quhilk wes aggreet vnto als weill be the King as eftaites. Vpone the xxv day of the faid monethe of October 1583 [2], the erle of Angus come to Halyroudhous, quahire he gat prefence of the King, and wes welcome to him. This fame tyme William Steuart brother to the earle of Arrane, wardit within

the castle of Sterling, wes ordeanit to be releavit, and ordeanit to remaine within the scheref dome of Aire, and to doe no herme to our soveraign lordis leidges utherwayis nor be law, vnder the paine of fyve thousand merkis.

Vpone the [v] day of November, it wes agreet be the King and his counfall that the erle of Arrane fould be fred of his warde, and ordeanit to pas to Kynneill, and remane within four myles thairto, and not to come neir the King be ten myles, as he wald anfuer vpon his obedience. Befoir the passing of the act of counfall thairvpone, theare wes a command givin to stay the same, quhill the King wes advyfit, be the moyoun of Mr Bowis the ambassadour of Ingland. All this tyme the diuk of Lennox wes in ane ile, awatand ane wynd. Vpone the [ij] day of December 1583 [2], the erle of Arrane escapit furthe of Ruthuen, and come to Couper in Angus, quheare he convenit with the erles of Atholl, Montroise, Crawford and utheris.

Vpone the feird day of December, the diuk of Lennox returnit to Blacknes fingle accompanied, quhilkis the lordis interpryferis wer afrayd of, hearing of the samyn. Vpone the samyn day or the morne, theare wes ane conspiracie fould beine accomplischt be the diuk of Lennox factioun aganis the lordis conspiratouris, bot the samyn wes detectit and disclofit. The maner wes this: that quhen the King fould be [at] desert at his supper, ane certane number of armit men inclofit in the abbay kirk fould come throw ane dur vnder the long galrey, and enter thairat, tak and inviroun the King, and kill and flik and hang all thame that they mycht have apprehendit of the lordis interpryferis and thair foloveris.

Vpone the sext day of the said monethe, Alexander Hay clerk of register wes directit with commissioun to Blacknes to the diuke of Lennox, defyring him to goe out of the realme, according to his promeis and the Kingis first declaratioun, quether he fould goe be sea or be



land. The said clerk of register had a chairge of horning, incaice of refusall to bein execut aganis the diuk.

Vpone the vij day of the said monethe, proclamatioun wes maid at the croce of Edinburgh, chairging all and fundrie lordis, erles and baronis, to conueine and come to the King vpone the tent and xij dayis of the said monethe, vnder the pane of tinfell of lyfe, landis and guidis.

Vpone the vij day afoirsaid, the clerk register returnit with anfuier, schewing that the diuk wes myndit to depairt, incaice it wes his Majestis pleafour; yit craued that he mycht have tyme to provyd him selffe, that he mycht ryd away honestlie throch the countrie; and, in respect that he had nather money, provisioun nor clothes, he doubtit not bot, for his Majesties awin honour and his, he wold not suffer him to pas as ane slaive to his awin countrie, bot in sick soirt as he come within it, quhilk wes as a nobleman.

Vpone the ix day of the samyn monethe, Mr George Young secretaire wes directit to the diuk, with commissioun that he sould not stay, nor failé to transporte him selffe: quhom he found not in Blacknes, for he wes ridden to Calendar, quhair the said Mr George schew him the Kingis will, be quhat conuoy and quhat barronis he sould goe throw the countrie, and howsoone and quhair he sould be ilk nycht, and with the Queine of Inlandis faise conduct for passing thairthrow; certefeing him that gif he failyed he sould be denuncit rebell, and put to the horne, and that his houffes sould be chairged to be randert, vnder the paine of treasoun, and to come vpone him and thame with fyre and svord, and all vther extremitie. Lykas the act of counfall wes past heirvpone. Vpone the tent day of the said monethe, the said Mr George returnit with this anfuier, that he wes willing to obey, and so wes purpoised to tak jorney from Lynlithgow to Haddingtoun the xiiij day of the samyn monethe. At quhilk tyme theare wes word of ane Frenche ambassadour.



Vpone Weddnifday the xij of the faid monethe, the lairdis of Louthiane, direct from the King to conuoy the diuk, schew him that his supper wes maid radie that nicht in Haddingtoun, and that fundreis wes appoynted to attend him theare; bot he, alledging that braggis come to the yet of Calender be the erle of Maris feruandis, and that they wer of purpois to onbefet him in the way, craued of the King that he mycht be sufferit to go to the west bordouris, and be Carlelle throw England to France, quhilk the King refusit, in respect of the brek of his double promeissis, and directit lettres to charge him to remove from Dumbartane to Bervick, betuix that and the xxij of that instant, vnder the paine of horning.

About the xvj day of the faid monethe, the faid Mr George Young wes directit be the King to the diuk, beand in Dumbartane, hafand ane officer of armes with him rady to have execut the saidis charges. Bot condiscendand thairto, and that he sould goe be Bervick, vpone the xx day of the faid monethe he tiuk jorney, and, betuix that and the xxiiij day of the samyn monethe, wes in Bervick, quhaire he remained bot a nicht; on the morne tiuk post to Londoun, being xxij horffes, and the maister of Leivingstoun ane of his trayne all the tyme; and the King fend him or he went, for his forderance, j<sup>m</sup> crownis of the sone. It wes thocht he met the Frenche ambassadour be the way about York.

Vpone the [x]vij day of Januar, thair come to Edinburgh ane Frenche ambassadour namit Monfiour la Moit, quho wes ludgit in Robert Gourlayis house, and gat prefence of the King vpone the morne, quhair the Inglishe ambassadour met also with him. The Kingis Majestie, efter a conference had with the Frenche ambassadour, reffavit the letter of credit; and efter it wes red, the King enterit in conference with him in prefence of Mr Daudifone, ane Inglishe ambassadour.

Vpone the xij day of the faid monethe, the saidis Frenche and Inglishe ambassadouris, in prefence of the King and counfall, declaired

thair commissiounis, quhairof the effect folovethe. First the Frenche ambaffadour declairethe that the King of France, hearing of the commotioun betuix the King and his nobiletie, willed ane revnioun to be maid amangis thame, sua as the King mycht keip his awin honour and priuiledges, and nawayis to be staynyied or preiudgit in ony foirt, because he buir ane inteir affectioun to his Majestie and his countrie; and that the ligge mycht indure betuix Scotland and France; and that we fould enter in freindschip and amitie with the Queine of Ingland, to the quhilk effect scho had also sent her awin ambaffadour, quho being present affirmit the samyn, and the ambaffadour vfit many argumentis to this effect.

Vpone the xvij day of Januar 1583 [2], thair arrayved ane vther Frenche ambaffadour at Brunteland, namit Monfiour Manyeweill, and geve prefence to the King vpon the xxij of the samyn monethe. Vpone the [x] day of Februar, the said Monfiour la Moithe, hasing reffavit ane guid anfuer to his commissioun, reffavit lykwayis the banket in Archbalde Steuartis house in Edinburgh, and tiuk journey by Settoun be the way to France.

Vpone the xx day of Februar 1583 [2], Coline erle of Ergyle command to Edinburgh, wes earnestlie socht be the erle of Angus and earle of Mar, to come vpon thaire factioun, quhilk he refusit, bot declaired he wold folow the Kingis will.

The Kingis Majestie tiuk purpois to pas foreuard in his progres, vpon the xvij day of Maij 1583 [2], bot wes stayed be great instance maid be Mr Bowes ambaffadour for Ingland, till the tuentie day thearefter, and past that nycht to Lynlithgow, quheare he remainit to the first day of Junij, and from that to Dumfermling. The erles of Ergyle, Mar, Marfchell, Angus, Montroife, Bothuell wer with him.

Vpone the [x] day of Maij, coronall Steuart captane of the gaird wes sent ambaffadour to Ingland, craving hir advyse to the Kingis ma-



riadge ; to renew the band of peax and amitie betuix the twa realmes ; to redresse the merchantis that wer reft be the sea be the Inglishe pir-ratis. Vpone the [ij] day of Junij, the coronall Steuart returnit home at the narrest to Dumfermling.

At quhilk tyme word come in Scotland that the diuk of Lennox died in Pareisch, vpone the xxvj day of Maij. The King could hardlie trust this, hovbeet baithe the Inglishe ambassadour and ane poist affurit the treuthe of the famyn.

Vpone the xxvij day of Junij, the Kingis Majestie read suddandly from Falkland to St Androis, to the conuention, quhair he wes ludgit in the new Innes of St Androis, and efter supper went to the castle to his bedd, and staved theare ; quhair the castle wes straitlie keipit, and na erles nor lordis sufferit to come in theareat, bot with fyve or sex in number. It wes thocht guid that the erles of Huntlie, Crafurd, Mar, Angus shuld depairt from court, and pairt homewar, till the Kingis will. Erle of Mar and Angus past hame indeid, bot Huntlie and Crafurd staved still at Kearnie in Fyffe ; lykas the erle of Huntlie come back to the King, and staved to his removing to Falkland.

The Kingis Majestie at the said conuention nominat the lordis and utheris folowing, to attend vpone his Majestie at all tymes as his priue counsell ; to wit, the erles of Marche, Marfchel, Montroise, Rothes, Govrie and Ergyle, togither with his officeris of estaite ; and that nane vther shuld repair to his Majestie, without they wer send for, and had a speciall warrand to that effect. At this tyme Crovnar Steuartis anfueris wer hard be the King and counsell. And at the Kingis comming to Falkland, he tuk occasioun to wreyt for his nobility afoirlaid, with utheris commissiouneris of barronis and burrowis, to meit him at Perth. This conuention wes the xxij day of Julij or thairby, and continovit the space of x or xij dayis.

At this tyme certane of the Kingis seruandis, officiariis and utheris



feruandis, fauoreris of the erle of Mar, war difchargit court ; as namly Dounypace and Carnok maifter fteblaris, Eaſter Weymis maifter hovf-hald, William Elphingſtoun maifter ſchewer and fundrie vtheris. Lykas the haill remnant war intendit to be difchairged, and a charge ſend out for randeriſg of Lochleavin to the officiar. And ane vther conuentioun appoynted to be at St Androis, the xv day of Auguſt therefter, for ordour taking with the haill effairis of the country.

Proclamationis wer directed, that the diuk of Lennox had departed ane trew criſtiane, and ſpeciall embraffer of the relligioun, and thairfoir inhibiting ony man to ſpaik or repoirt of him vtherwayis, vnder the paine of dead. Ane vther proclamatioun, declairiſg how he had bein abviſt the yeir preceiding be his owin ſubieſtis, and how he had bein deteanit at the read of Ruthuenis aganis his will, and haldin captiue be thame. The thrid proclamatioun wes charging all his ſubieſtis, betuix ſextie and ſexteine within the ſcherefdom of Fyff, to meit his Maieſtie at Falkland the xxiiij day of Auguſt, theare to await his Maieſtie, for bearing furthe his ſeruice and auctoritie, vnder the paine of tinfell of lyfe, landis and guidis.

Vpone the thrid of Auguſt, the King paſt furthe out of Perth to Falkland, quhair he remanit to the xv day. At quhilk tyme he red to the conuentioun at St Androis, quheare many of the nobilletie and miniſterie wreyttin for wer preſent ; quhaire the King, counſall, nobilletie and a great pairt of the miniſterie aggreit, and thay promitted to ſpaik nothing bot of that quhilk wes [not] contrarius to the will and word of God : theare wer mony vtheris thingis condifcendit to. Creall and Anſtrethare wer in armes : and at the Kingis depairtour, theare arroſe a great contentioun betuix certane for keping the caſtle to the Kingis Maieſteis returning ; viz. the biſhop and laird of Segie on the ane pairt, and proveſt and bailyeis on the vther pairt. The commoun bell rang, and appearance of great truble ; at lenthe the caſtle wes ran-

derit to the proveſt, be reaſoun he had the Kingis warrand for keiping therof to his backcoming.

Vpone the firſt day of September or thearby, theare come ane Ingliſche ambaffadour in Scotland, namit fir Francis Welchinghame the Queinis ſecretare, ane man of great credit and reputatioun, ane of the ſpeciall counſellouris, and halderis of the great materis of Ingland. The King, being in Falkland, heiring of his comming, appoynted him to meit him at Perth, quhaire the ambaffadour come vpone the aucht, and gat prefence vpone the tent day. His commiſſioun wes in effect this; this ambaffadour thocht him ſelff not ſo weill interteanied and conuoyed as wes requiſit to his eſtaite, and therfoir deſyrit the heaftier depeſche and anſuer, and ſua reſſavit his anſuer vpone the xij day of the ſaid monethe. Vpone the threttein day, the ambaffadour tuik his journey from Perth to Ingland; and the King to Falkland, quhair he remanit quhill the        day of October, at quhilk tyme the erle of Arane wes maid captane of the caſtle of Sterling, and proveſt of the toun. The erle of Mar at this tyme duelt in Erſkyn, and wes commandit of the countrie. Vpone the xij day of November 1583, the King went to Kynneil to banket, quhaire he remanit till the xv day, at quhilk tyme his Majeſtie read to Edinburgh.

Vpone the xij of the ſaid monethe, Lodouick diuk of Lennox, ſone to the lait diuk, arryvit at Leithe. He wes tranſported out of Leithe vpone the xiiij day of the ſaid monethe to Kynneill, be the erles of Arane and Huntlie. About the tent day of December, the erle of Mar and his confederatis, viz. the abbot of Cambuskynnethe, maifter of Glamis, the laird of Lochleavin, Cleiſche, Buchuane fand cautioun they ſould not be fund ather in Scotland, Ingland or Irland, and not to returne without the Kingis licence. The erle of Angus wes wardit beyond Spey.

About the xx day of the ſaid monethe, ane lord Andreas Keathe,



Scottman, and a counsellour to the King of Suadden, come to visit the King and freindis. He was a gallant man of proportioun and fashcioun; and albeet of meane parentis, yit throw his guid behaiour promovit to great honour and promotioun.

In the end of Februar 1583, William erle of Govrie wes commandit to go of the countrie, and obteanit licence to that effect, to depairt betuix and the last day of Marche thereafter. Sundrie vtheris, as namely, Carmichell, the erle of Mortounis bastard fones, Parkheadis fones and vtheris wer chargit of the countrie. Proclamatioun wes maid, commanding these quho war charged to go of the countrie to heast thame felfes with all diligence, betuix and the day appoynted, utherways that they fould be takin and execut; and ficklyk that naine of the leidgis fould supplie, refet, intercommoun with thame, or have intelligence from thame, vnder the paine of incurring his Majesteis heiche wreathe and indignatioun.

Vpone the xv day of Marche, the said lord Andreas Keith gat from his hichnes certane fiftes of his Majesteis propertie in Rose, [and] wes maid lord Dingvall in Halyroudhous, with fick solemneteis as in fick caiffes as ar vse and wont.

Vpone the xvj day of Apryle, William erle of Govrie, not being depairted out of the countrie according to his licence, bot remaining vpone wynd and wether as he alledgit, wes takin be crounar Steuart and certane of the Kingis gaird, within the toun of Dundee, and brocht to Halyroudhous vpone the xvij day of the said monethe, pairtly be sea and pairtly be land.

Vpone the samyn xvij day of Apryle 1584, the erle of Mar, the abbottis of Pallay, Dryburghe with certane freindis of the erle of Anguffe tuik the castle of Sterling, and the toun; at quhilk tyme the erle of Angus, maister of Glamis and certane utheris freindis repairit thither, and furnischt the castle, quhilk of befoir wes werie euil wictuallit.



Quhair vpon it folowit, that the Kingis miſſiues and proclamatioun wer direct, for reafing the haill forces of the countrie vpon the ſaidis perſonis, for reſſing of thame, vnder the paine of tinfell, &c.

Sundrie vtheris chairges wer direct, eſpeciallie aganis the lordis of feſſioun, laueris, wreyteris and all, to pas and diſludge thame out of the toun, and taking in the caſtle; and ſiclyk aganis the lordis, for withdrawing thame ſelfis; and aganis the inhabitantis, to withdraw thame ſelfis fra the ſaidis rebellis, vnder the paine of treafoun, with certificatioun, &c.

Vpon the xxj day of Apryle, coronall Steuart, accompanied with the Scotis and Elliotis to the number of vj<sup>c</sup> men, with utheris, at thaire comming to the Falkirk, the toun and barronie of Glaſgow being theare preſent rady to meit the King, being numberit to be xv<sup>c</sup> men or thair-by, the maifter of Leivingſtoun being lykwayis with his force at the Falkirk, vpon the tother morne thairefter the crouner come theare, the lordis and ſuppryſeris left the toun and fled. The keyis of the toun wer delyverit be the bailyeis of the toun to the coronell Steuart at Falkirk, quhairvpon the haill force that wes theare (except Glaſgow, that paſt home for the ſaiftie of thair awin toun) paſt in to the toun. The caſtle wes randerit to the maifter of Leivingſtoun within twa dayis thairefter, without ony conditioun, and the crouner and his force of horſmen folowit the rebellis that wer fled. In the fleeing about Lenrick, ane Archbald Douglas that wes called Arche the conſtable, wes teane be the laird of Johnſtoun, and ane vther Mr John Forbes the erle of Maris ſeruand, alſo teane in Lenrick, and brocht to Sterling. And within thrie or four dayis efter the Kingis Majeſties coming to Sterling with his haill forces, the erle of Govrie wes ſent for. Quheare alſo certane cairted peices wer brocht, to beſeidge the caſtle.

Efter the randering of the ſaid caſtell, quhilk wes vpon the xxvij day of Apryle 1584, the haill perſonis thairintill, to the number of xxx

perfonis, wer teane out and wardit within the tolbuthe of Sterling, and fum eſcapit be looping over the wall of the caſtle. Vpone the ſecund day of Maij, the perfonis that wer in the caſtell thollit law, and all being conuiçt wer preſented to the ſcaffald ; foure onlie wer execut, quhair of twa wer Douglaſſes.

Vpone the feird day of Maij 1584, the ſaid William erle of Govrie, Archbald Douglas and Mr John Forbes wer accuſit in my lady Maris ludging, of dyverſe poyntis of treafoun and leaſemaieſtie, conuiçt thair of, and juſtified to the dead for the ſamyn ; the ſaid erle beheadit, and the vther twa hangit at the croce of Sterling. The erle of Govrie vttered his harrang with ane guid countenance, and in guid langadge, and with ane humble ſpirit, as appeared.

Vpone the ſext day of Maij, the King and all his force being at Sterling, eſtemat to tuelf thovſand men at the leaſt, tuik jorney thairfra toward Edinburgh ; at his cumming certane pertakeris with the lordis war chaired ſuper inquerendis. Certane miniſtearis, fearing thame ſelffis ſuſpect of pairtaking with the lordis, fled the countrie befor the chaarge gevin ; namely Mr Andro Polvart ſubdeane of Glaſgow, Mr Patrik Galloway miniſter of Perth, Mr James Carmichell miniſter of Haddingtoun, and Mr John Daidſon miniſter at Libertoun. Thear-eſter ane great number of houſſes pertening to thoſe quho wer ſuſpect of this treafoun wes charged to be randerit. And fundrie noblemen wer wreyttin for to be at the parliament then appoynted, quhilk wes called a rynning parliament.

Vpone the xix day of the ſamyn monethe, the King come to the tolbuthe of Edinburgh, and theare cheifit the lordis of artickelis of parliament. Thay ſat vpon the artickelis in Halyroudhous quhill the xxij day of the ſamyn monethe, at quhilk tyme the King come to the tolbuthe, accompanied with his nobilletie, and maid fundrie notable guid actis, and continowit all to the thrid day of Auguſt thairefter. This



parliament wes continowit to the xx day of August. Vpone the [8] day of Junij, Mr James Laufoun and Mr Walter Backanquhale minifteris of Edinburgh, fled to Ingland, quhair they flayd, and no man knew quhairfoire.

Vpone the viij day of August, the castle of Edinburgh wes randerd be Alexander Erkein of Gogar captane thairof, at the command of the King, to the erle of Arrane, quho reffavit the famyn himselffe, and apoynted his owin deputeis and keiperis. At quhilk tyme ane George Drummond and the provest of Glenclouden discouerit ane interpryse and conspiracie about the slauchter of the erle of Arrane, and surpryng the castle and toun of Edinburgh, and fundrie vther noblemen, as wes spokin.

At wester Weymife the end of the famyn monethe of July, the pest wes brocht in Scotland, quheare many depairted. Vpone the xix day of August, the King come from Falkland to Edinburgh to the parliament; vpon the xx day of the said monethe, past from the provestis houle, quhair he wes ludgit, and chofit the lordis of artickelis. At quhilk tyme the erles of Angus, Mar and maister of Glames, the countesses of Mar and Govrie with dyverse vtheris wer forfeited, and sum vtheris continowit to the xx day of September: aganis this tyme the King geve commissioun to certane lordis, to hald the parliament as gif he had bein present him selfe. And vpon the xxiiij day of August, the King past from Edinburgh to Falkland, and fra thence to Ruthuen, quhaire he remaning ten dayis or ever he knew theare wes sex houffes infectit in Perthe, his seruandis being theare: And thairfoir with a few number, the famyn nycht depairted to Tullibardin, and from that to Sterling, leavand his haill hovfald and seruandis incloifit in Ruthuen.

Vpone the [v] day of October, lord Claud Hammiltoun returnit in Scotland, fra the pairtes of Ingland, quhaire he wes banischit the space of four yeiris or thairby, come to the plaice of Settoun, fra that to



Nithrie, and then vpone the Kingis warrand, to the northe to my lord Huntlie. Vpone the fecund day of December 1584, ane Eduard Henrifoun a baxter in Edinburgh pat ane candle and certane povlder in ane hadder flack of his fatheris in Foftaris wynd, and desperatly brunt the famyn, and his fatheris ludging nixt thairto, for the quhilk he was takin vpone the morne, and brunt quick at the croce of Edinburgh.

About the letter end of Januar, theare was a conspiracie discovf[er]it be Hamiltoun of Inchemachane, anent the taking of the King at the hunting, or careing him to the Merse, be the erle of Angus and Maris confederates, or killing him vnnaturally. Quhairvpone Duntreathe, Drumquhafell and the laird of Maynes being teane and accusit, Duntreathe confest, and fyled; Drumquhafell and Maines quho wold never confes, they wer execut, and Duntreathe spaired for his confessioun.

Vpone the vj of Apryle 1585, Robert Maxvell brother to the erle of Mortoun brunt the laird of Johnstounis houle of Lochivood, and being accompanied with fundrie freindis, tuik a great number of his men. About this fame tyme, word come of the diuk of Gvyse and his xl<sup>m</sup> men, that wer on the feildis aganis the King [of France] as wes allegit, bot yit [it wes] devyfit aganis the King of Navarre and the protestantis. Immediatly theirefter lord Claud commandit againe of the countrie, notwithstanding of the Kingis warrand afoir said. Vpone the first day of Maij 1585, the King red to Dirdltoun with my lord Arrane, to the bancket. Vpone the vij day of the fame monethe, the pest wes brocht out of St Johnstoun to Edinburgh to the fischmercate, be ane voman that ludgit theare.

Vpone the xv day of Maij, the justice clerk ambassadour returnit from Ingland againe to Scotland. About the beginning of Junij thair-  
after, Mr Wytton ambassadour come from Ingland to the King from the Queine, accompanied with xxiiij horsmen, and geve ansuer to the justice clerkis instruētounis. Theare followit him sex horffe with theare

ackippadge, quhilkis wer delyverit to his Majestie in propyne fra the Queines Majestie.

Vpone the tuelt day of Junij 1585, the King of Denmerkis ambaffadouris thrie in number, quhairof ane wes a doctour of the lawis, and the vther twa speciall men, come to Scotland and arryved at Leithe; propper men weill cled efter thaire owin faschioun: they wer in trayne four scoir perfonis, tuelf thairof in gold chenyeis. They come to Dunfermling within four or fyve dayis thereafter to the King, quhair they had prefence and dischairgit thair commissioun, quhilk wes that they delyred to redeime Orknay and Chetland, vnder reuerfion as thay alledg- it of ane certane fomme of mony, quhilk they had rady to configne instantlie. The Kingis Majestie, with advyse of his counfall, at St Androis thereafter give thame this anfuer, That thair wes no fuch reuerfion knavin to thame, bot they fould try and fend anfuer schortlie with theare awin ambaffadour. So they tiuk jorney at Dundie, and wer feasted at St Androis.

Vpone the xxix day of Julij 1585, word come that theare fell out a great truble vpone the midle merche of the border, betuix Fernihearft warden, and fir John Forrefter opposit, quhair fir Frances Ruffell sone to the erle of Bedford wes flaine, and a great number of Inglifchmen teine. The Inglifche ambaffadour Wittoun, moift greivit for this flauchter, maid the King beleive that the erle of Arrane wes the cause of the famyn, and that he had doune it to diffolue the peax. Heir vpone his Majestie caufit command the erle of Arrane to waird within the castle of St Androis, quhair he enterit vpone the xxix day of Julij, quhair he staid fex or fevin dayis. And the King, not finding ony probabilitie of his challenge, caufit put him to libertie vpone the v day of Auguft, and then he past to Kynneill, and cautioun fund for reentrie.

Vpone the vj day of Auguft 1585, the King red out of St Androis to Sterling. Immediatly thairefter thair died iiij<sup>e</sup> perfonis of the pest, fo



that St Androis wes left almoist defolat. During all this fpace, the Ingliſche ambaffadour accompanied the King in his progres to Inchemirane and Hammiltoun. Vpone the tuelt of October, the Ingliſche ambaffadour flippit priuelie throw the park of Sterling with ane or twa hamewart. All this tyme the peſt wes wehement in Edinburgh, ſo that in the nycht thair died iij or iiij<sup>xx</sup> perſonis.

Vpone the xviii and nyntein dayis of October, the erle of Angus, Mar and maifter of Glamis come to the Feiriſe [Fleuris?] befyd Kelſo, the laird of Seffuirdis houſe, quhair the erle of Bothuell and Home, the haill Merſe and Hamiltonis with fundrie vtheris ioynit with thame. The crownar Steuart with twa or thrie hundrethe men paſt to Peblis, for reaſing of the countrie to reſiſt the lordis, bot wer diſſapoynted. Johne lord Hamiltoun, the erle of Mortoun with all thaire forces met the vther lordis at Lenrick in Hamiltoun, and come forduard, joyning all in ane to come to Sterling, and tuik the plaice of Wodhead befyd the Torwood. Vpone the firſt of November, they ſtented thair pellionis at Sanct Rinianis kirk befyd Sterling, ſtood all that nicht, and being thrie or four thovſand men ſtrong, enterit within the toun be the dawing of the day; ſurpryſed the ſamyn at dyverſe pairtes, and pat the erles of Arrane, Montroiſe, Crafurde, Glencairn, Arroll and Rothes, the Kingis forces, to the flicht; tuike the erles of Erroll, Glencairn, Rothes and a great number in the toun at theare pleſour: at this tyme none wes ſlayne bot thrie or four on baithe the fydes; great reaf of horſſe and guidis be William Kynmonthe and his bairnis. They ſufferit no wiſtualis to enter at the caſtle, bot ſa meikle as ſeruit the Kingis awin mouthe, quhill at laſt the King cauſit hald up ane quhyt neapkein, and craue the aſſurance, promiſing the randeriſg of the caſtle. Quhilk being randerit, they tuik the erle of Montroiſe, Craſurd, crounar Steuart, ſir William Steuart captane of Dumbartane and his brother, and ſet all the reſt at libertie.



The said erle of Arrane escaped at theare entrie in the toun, and past over Forthe in ane auld boit, and went throw Monteth to Dunbartane, quhair he sleipit thrie or four houris, and then past to Fairlie Read, quhair ane Jamesoun awaited him with a schipp. The Kingis Majestie at the entrie of the saidis personis reffavit thame all in his mercie; and began at the lord Hamiltoun, enterit in conference with him, and as appeared loved him best. Vpone the vj of November, the erle of Mortoun with all his men of wear went homewart.

At this tyme the current parliament, begun of befoir, was ordeanit to be haldin at Linlithgow the first day of December: vpon the nynt of November, the King went from Sterling to Linlithgow. The said parliament was haldin vpon the feard of December 1585, in the great hall of Linlithgow. The honouris wer borne, viz. the croune be the diuk of Lennox, the sceptour be George erle of Huntlie, and the fuord be John erle of Atholl; and the secund day the sceptour be the erle of Angus, and fuord be the erle of Bothuell.

In this parliament John lord Hamiltoun, Archbald erle of Angus, John erle of Mar, the maister of Glamis, the abbottis of Dryburghe, Cambuskynnethe and theare foloveris forfalded of befoir, the reliet and sones of William erle of Gourie wer all restoired to thair landis and leivings and honouris, and a generall remission gevin to the erle of Mortoun for all his attemptis sen the lxix yeir of God, &c. And lykwayis a generall remission to all the gentlemen thair foloveris, for quhatfumever attemptis during the said spaice, and reponit aganis all decreitis or actis maid of befoir aganis thame.

Commision to the erle of Huntlie to pas to the Fairlie Read, and tak the erle of Arrane: the accusatioun wes for jowelis quhairwith he medlit in the castle of Edinburgh, quhair of he wes captane. Bot he being forseine escaped in ane fere boit to ane iland, and quhen the erle of Huntly departed, then he returnit to the said Fairlie Read. The

pryour of Blantyre wes fent a litle befoir this for the jovelis, bot come no speid. Vpone the viij day of December, fir William Steuart wes fent for the jovelis to the erle of Arrane in Fairlie Read ; reffavit the cheife jovell, namely the H, with ane chenye, and brocht the famyn to the Kingis Majestie, and delyverit thame in his owin hand. Vpone the xvij day of the famyn monethe, the erle of Craford brak waird in Kynneill.

At this tyme Mr William Watfoun and Mr John Hovesoun wer convenit afoir the King, for calling and compairing him to Jeroboam, that wicket king and idolator. Vpone the xxj day, James Gibsone wes lykwayis called befoir the King for vttering of these wordis, ‘ I belevit that it wes the erle of Arrane, his brother and lady Jesobell that wer persecutouris of the kirk, bot now I fie it is the King him selffe. Jeroboham with his posteretie wes riuttet out, and I fear the lyk come of our King if he continow.’ These wordis he confessed and subscribit in prefence of the King, and sayd he wald abyd thairat to his deathe. Quho being removit, wes fund by the voice of the King and counfall, to have committed treasoun, and so wes committed to the castle of Edinburgh to forder tryell.

Vpone the xij day of Januar, theare arryvit ane Frenche ambassadour at Leithe, and wes to stay lang in Scotland : a young man of xxiiij yeires of aidge ; his name wes signiour Gofferon. Vpone the [vj] day of Februar, lord Claud commendatour of Paflay come in to Brunteland, and vpon the morne gat prefence at Halyroudhous ; a man weill lykit of be the King for his wit, and obedience in comming and going at the Kingis command, and for reueiling of certane interpryfes of the lordis at thair being in Ingland.

Vpone the [xij] day of Februar, fir William Steuart brother to the erle of Arrane wes teane be the lord Hamiltoun at Strabrok, and carried with him to Hamiltoun, bot therefter set to libertie at Edinburgh,



and the erle of Arrane felff chairged in the end of Merche to depairt furthe of the countrie, betuix and the sext of Apryle, vnder the paine of treafoun; quhilk he obeyit, and went to Irland or Kintyre; bot the lady returnit to Killeithe.

About the xvij of Apryle 1586, the archbifchope of St Androis Adamfoun wes mifvfit and ftruckin be the maifter of Lyndfey, Abbothall and vtheris, for his vndecent lyfe, and excommunicat be the miniftrie. Quhairvpone the King caufit charge the laidis perfonis, as alfo Mr Andro Melvill principall of the new colledg, Mr James Melvill and certane vtheris of the miniftrie that excommunicat the laid archbifchope, to compeir befor his Majestie and counfell to anfuer thairvpone.

About the xx day of Apryle, Hew erle of Egglintoun a comlie brave nobleman, paffand fra his awin houle to Sterling, wes onbefet in the way and flayne be Robertland, Arkett, and certane vtheris of the furname of Cunynghame, betuix him and quhom theare ftoode deadlie feid. At this tyme Mr Archbald Douglas, quha wes banifchit for the murthour of the Kingis father, be the moyene of Randolphe the Ingliſche embaffadour, is reffavit, and brocht in, maid his awin purgatioun.

About the xxij of the laid monethe, the lordis of ſecreit counfall caufit affurance to be maid betuix the erle of Mortoun and the laird of Johnettoun, and amangis fundrie vtheris barrons of the weſt merche. At this famyn tyme, the commiffioneris of Scotland and Ingland appoynted to meit for fatling of the bordouris: the commiffioneris wer the erle Bothuell, the lord Boyd and fir James Home of Coldinknowis for Scotland; and for Ingland, the erle of Rutland, lord Riveris and Mr Randolphe embaffadour. Vpone the xxvij day of Junij 1586, proclamatioun wes maid that all the leidges ſould ryfe with xl dayis proviſioun, for ordour taking with the theifes of the bordouris, under the paine, &c.

At this tyme a word wes of a confpiracie aganis the Queine of Ingland, be our Queine of Scotland. Vpone the fourt of September, the



mariadge betuix Lodovick diuk of Lennox, and the only dochter of the lord Hamiltoun, wes aggreet vpon in prefence of the King, quho fubfcribit for the diuk, and the lord for his dochter, in the palace of Hamiltoun.

Vpone the xvij day of September 1586, thaire wes a conuention of the eftaites at Edinburgh, quahair ane taxatioun of xv<sup>m</sup> lib. wes granted, for fuppleing the Kingis leifetennent to giang vpon the bordouris, and the erle of Angus maid leifetennent for this effect. At this tyme the erle of Mortoun, lord Maxwell wes chairged afor the counfall, for anfuering for his kyn, freindis and brokin men. He compearit not, bot fent ane excufe that he had ane tryft with the lord Scrupe: the King offendit heirwith, wes meafit be my lord Hamiltoun.

About the beginning of November, word come that Queine mother wes teane, and conuict of treafon aganis the Queine of Ingland; at quhilk tyme William Keathe wes direct to Ingland to work for the Queens releif: quhair of certane word come therefter, and that ane nobleman wes come out of France for fuitting her releife. Immediatly theirefter, ane conuention of the haill nobilitey and eftaites ordeanit to be at Edinburgh, vpon the xv day of December, for directing of fum noble men ambaffadouris for the Quenis releife. It wes thocht be his Majeftie that Ingland durft not put hand in hir. At the famyn conuention Patrik maifter of Gray, abbot of Dumfermling, and fir Robert Melwill of Murdecairny knight, wer directit ambaffadouris and fent quickly away, fo as they tuik poift at Bervick. Certane inftuctionis wer givin thame in wreyt, for the feiking of the Quenis releife.

At this tyme ane voluntar fubfodie wes concludit of all rank of perfonis, incaice of executioun of the Queine, to have gone vpon Ingland, and for directing ambaffadouris to France, Spayne and Denmerk; and this to be imbrocht vpon the Kingis owin miffive letter.

About the firft of Februar, thaire come a poift directit from our awn

ambaffadouris, fchaving that the executioun wes continowit, and that they had gottin ane anfuer little to thair contentment. Quhilk the King heiring of, fend with the famyn poift immediatly back ane bragging letter to the Queine of Ingland, awovand, gif his mother war not fpaired he fould be avendged, and feik the fupport of all the princes of Europe for this effect. Quhilk letter and poift met the ambaffadouris on the way, who directit thame for delyverie of this letter to Mr Archbald Douglas, to be prefented be him to the Queine of Ingland. The Kingis Majeftie, to testefie his earneft and naturall affection to his mother, caufit pray for hir oppinly efter him felf; quhairvpone arrofe a great diffenfion betuix fum of the miniftrie and his Majeftie, namely the miniftrie of Edinburgh. Quhairvpone the King appoynted Patrik archbifchop of St Androis to teache, bot he wes preuented be Mr John Covpar minifter, quho come befor and filled the pulpit. And as the faid Mr John wes beginnand the prayer, the Kingis Majeftie commandit him to ftay: fo as Mr John rafchit michtely vpone the pulpit, faying, 'This day fall bear witnes aganis yow in the day of the lord: woe be to ye Edinburgh, for the laft of xj plaiges falbe the worft!' And fo come down from pulpit, and the haill wyfis removit with a great clamour. And thereafter the bifchope of St Androis gead vp to the pulpit, and tacht ane fermone concerning the praying for princes, quhairat the haill peipill that wes in the kirk left wer muche movit, and thocht the Kingis defyre moft reffonable. Lykas the minifteris being called befor the King [that] efternounge, this ordour wes teane, that Mr John Covpar, Mr William Watfoun and Mr Walter Backanquill fould be difchairdgit from preaching or prayeris, till fick tyme as iniunctionis wer fet down to thame. The faid Mr John wes wardit at Blacknes, and thereafter releivit, command in the Kingis will, and aggreand to his defyre.

Vpone the vj day of Februar 1586, the maifter of Gray, fir Robert



Melvill and William Keathe ambaffadouris at Ingland returnit home ; quha declaired that the Queine wes in the same place schoe wes in of befoir, and that thay could have no assurance of hir lyfe ; and that ane Inglifche ambaffadour wes foloving thame, to perfuaid the King that it wes bathe for his weill and honour to have hir execute. Vpone the xv day of Februar thaire come a poist fra Ceffurde, [who] being warden reffavit word from sir John Forester opposit wardin, that the Queine wes beheadit, vpon the aucht day of that samyn monethe 1586. Be- cause the King reffavit na advertifment heiryvone him selffe, he fufpen- dit his judgement : the maiter wes increddible to him ; and thairfoir pafst to his wounted pafstyme to Calder, quhair he remanit ane nicht.

In the meanetyme Carie the ambaffadour come to Bervick, and de- fyred ane pafporte. Vpone the xx day of Februar, his Majestie fent Mr George Young to the embaffadour to Bervick, defyring to vnder- stand quhether his mother wes execut or not, and if fche wer not to give him pafport, bot utherwayis to returne. Quho, vpon the xxiiij of the faid monethe, returnit with his anfuer, that the Queine mother wes execut : quhilk the King vnderstanding, wes in great displeafour, and went to bed without fupper ; lykas on the morne he pafst folitarlie to Dalkeithe, defyring to be folitar. The faid ambaffadour fent in ane Inglifcheman captane Carvell to declare, that [feing] his Majestie tuike the deathe of his mother fo heichlie, he mycht be hard to oppin his commiffioun befoir certane of his hienes privie counfall ; quhilk wes yeildit to, and fir Robert Melwill and the laird of Coldinknovis fent as twa of the priuie counfall, to meit the ambaffadour at Fouldeine kirk, the xiiij of Merche 1586.

Vpone the same xiiij day, the faidis ambaffadouris met with xxiiij personis on ather fyde. The Inglifche ambaffadour defyred that the leage and amitie betuix the twa natiounis nicht be confermit, and in- uiolablie obfervit, becaufe, fayd he, the Queine wes werie forie for



taking Queine Mareis lyfe, and it wes doune by hir knavledge, and fen fua it wes, willed the King to fuit quhat fatiffactioun he pleased, and it fould be granted.

It wes anfuerit be the faidis commiffioneris, that gif the faid ambaffadour wald affirme in his miftris name, that that murthour wes committed aganis hir directioun and will, the King thair maifter willed that the names of the authoris and committaris thairof wer divulgat, and manifested to his hienes ; and gif the Queine of Ingland war not hable to be reuendgit of her awin fubiectis, that his Majeftie wald hald hand, with all the force he mycht, to punifche the authoris and committeris thairof, and concur with hir and hir forces for that effect. And as for feiking fatiffactioun, they thocht that vnfeimlie that he fould fell his owin bloude, for it is the custome of Scotland, that, gif the meanest gentleman that hes his kynfman or neir freind murthored enter in tryfing with the committeris freindis, the offeris ar maid be the committeris of the deed, quhilkis ar deliberatlie refoluit vpon be him, his kyn and freindis. Mikle moir it is to be thocht, that ane annoynted princes being indirectlie takin away and bereft of hir lyfe, his Majeftie being hir fone, and fcho difcendit of the moift royal bloude in Europe, offeris fould be maid to his Majeftie, incaife he wald yeild to accept fatiffactioun ; quhilkis offeris ar not onlie to be confidderit be him, his nobiletie and eftaitis, bot alfo be the haill princes of his Majefties bloude, als weill intereft as he. The demandis and propofitiounis of the Ingliſche embaffadour wer wryttin word be word in his awin prefence, and fubſcribit be him ſelff, and fua thay finderit ; and they wer brocht to the King being at Crichtoun.

At this tyme the biſchöpis of Glaſgow, Roſe and Dumblayne, quho had bein in France xx yeiris afoir, wer reſtoired and rehabilitat, and letters ſent to thame to come in Scotland : the biſchop of Glaſgow gat ane commiſſioun of ambaffadrie for his Majeſtie in France. In the end

of Merche 1587, ane conuention was appoynted to be haldin at Edinburgh the      day of Apryle, and fra that the samyn was continowit to the tent day of Maij.

Vpone the [vj] day of Apryle 1587, the King red quickly and fud-dandly vpone my lord Maxwell and his freindis, becaufe he refufit to tak ordour with the brokin men [of] his name and freindis, bot he being forfeine efcapit. Yit the King gat ane guid reule of the moift pairt, and command to Drumfreische, he fend John Maxwell, proveft thairof and brother to the lord Hereis, for taking of the houle of Carleavrock; bot he wes flayne be the way be the Grahames of Ask and fundrie utheris brokin men. The samyn tyme commiffioun wes granted to the fcheref of Aire for taking of James Steuart lait chancellor, quho efcapit out of his plaice of the Newtoun of Aire.

Vpone the xx day of the faid monethe of Apryle, Patrik maifter of Gray commendatour of Dumfermling wes accufit be fir William Steuart of Montoun knicht, befor the King and his counfall, and fpeciallie to the confenting to the murthour of the Quenis Majestie, be his letters sent in Ingland to that effect, quhairin he thocht beft that fche fould rather priuelie nor oppinlie be teane away. As alfo he wes accufit vpone certane inftitutionis gevin to the faid fir William, quho wes bound to France with commiffioun to the bifchop of Glasgou to be embaffadour for the King in thefe pairtis, in the quhilk inftitutionis, the maifter of Gray willed that they fould feik no help of the King of France and diuk of Gveife, except libertie of confcience fould be firft granted within Scotland. The faid maifter of Gray wes accufit vpone fundrie utheris poyntis, and he and the faid fir William wer baithe committed to waird within the caftle of Edinburgh, quhair they wer appoynted to ftay quhill forder tryell fould be teane. Vpone the tent day of Maij, the faidis perfonis wer transported befor the King and nobilletie, quhair the faid fir William accufit the faid maifter of Gray of the famyn, and



many mae poyntis of treafoun, and baithe convoyed againe to the castell of Edinburgh. It wes fund be the woites of the King and counfall, that he had committed heiche treafoun aganis his Majestie, and his lyfe and leiving thairfoir to be in his Majesties handis. Bot the lord Hamiltoun, weill lykit of be his Majestie, sat down in prefence of the counsell on his kneis, and beggit his lyfe of the King, promising that he fould be contented to be banischit quhair his Majestie pleased: Quhairunto his Majestie yeildit, and sir William Steuart fet at libertie had promiseis of his Majestie of ane revaird for his guid service.

At this tyme great traueles war teane be his Majestie for the reconciling of the erle of Crafurde and maister of Glamis, and at last, be the earnest intercessioun of sir John Maitland of Thirlsteane knycht secretar [these] wer teane vp; in quhois house they all, the xiiij day of the said monethe, fowpit togither within Halyroudhous.

Vpone the xv day of Maij, the King maid the banquet to all his nobilletie, at ewin in Halyroudhous, quhair the King maid thame, efter drinking of many scolis ane to ane vther, and made thame efter supper, quho vtherwayis had beine at great fead, tak twa and twa be handis, and pas from Halyroudhous to the mercat croce of Edinburgh, quhair the provest and bailyeis had prepared ane table and desert for his Majestie, at the quhilk theare wes great mirthe and joy, with sick ane great number of pepill as the lyk had not beine seine of befoir.

At the conuentioun the King maid ane harrang to his nobilletie and estates, declairing, that seing he wes now come to his perfyte aidge of tuentie ane yeiris compleit, hasing mony wechtie effairis to be advyfit, thocht it best first to reconceill his nobilletie, quhairin his Majestie had teane no small trauell, and to fuche poynt as all fould tend to the plesour of God, his Majesteis standing, the weill of the countrie, and thair awin ease and tranquillitie; protesting befoir God, that he loved nothing so mikle as ane perfyte vnioun and reconciliatioun amangis his nobilletie in



hairtes, and gif ony fould feime obftinat, that the remnant his nobiletie fould hald hand to the repressing of thame, and the first brekkaris of that happie vnioun perfevit be all extremitie.

Secundlie, It wes thocht best that buffie and feditius personis, radie to fay difcorde amangis the nobilletie, fould be routed out, and banifchit his Majesteis prefence.

Thridlie, It wes thocht guid that ambaffadouris fould be fent to Denmerk : the laird of Barnbarro and Mr Peter Young, preceptour to the King, wer chofen equall in commiffioun, to vifit the King of Denmerkis dochter, to brek the maiter, and thereafter repoir to his hienes and eftaites. That theirefter fick noblemen mycht be fend thither for treatting of the mariadge as fould be found fitt ; for the quhilk purpois, his Majestie declaired that he behouit to have the help of his nobiletie, quhilk all in ane voice they accordit to, promifing lyfe, landis, guidis and all, and fa mikle mony as thay mycht command.

Laft, It wes aggreet ane parliament fould be haldin at Edinburgh in Junij nixt, efter his Majesteis perfyte aidge of xxj yeiris.

At this tyme James Steuart, fumtyme erle of Arrane, wes ordeanit to be tryed concerning the bill fent be him to the King, tuitching the accusing of his noblemen that come in at Sterling to have confpyred his Majesteis murthour, or transporting to Ingland. Ane chairge gevin to him to enter in waird within the palace of Linlithgow ; quho diffobeyed and entered nocht in waird.

Immediatlie befor his Majesties paffing to Falkland, vpone the xxvij day of Maij, the erle of Bothuell challengit and apprehendit ane Inglifcheman fent to Scotland to poyfoun his hienes, or tak him away fum indirec̄t meaner of way ; he and his marrowis wer conducit to this purpois be the Queine of Ingland, and hir bloudy counfall. This lounē wes examinat be the King, and confest, and thairefter wardit within the caſtle of Edinburgh.

The parliament beguid the xiiij day of the monethe of Julij, quhair his Majestie, accompanied with his nobilletie, red to the tolbuthe of Edinburgh. Bot befor his vnlovping, thaire arrofe ane heiche contentioun betuix the erles of Crafurde and Bothuell, the lordis Fleming, Settoun, Home and Innermeithe anent thaire woites. The counsell sat thairvpone, and fand that the earle of Crafurde fould have the prioretie of woit, and that the lord Flemyng fould have the wote afor the rest of the lordis. Quhairvpone the lord Home chellendgit the lord Fleming with the singlar combat, quho wer not suffered to fecht, albeet they wer baithe weill willing. It wes aggreed at this parliament, that his Majestie fould have the haille temporall landis of all benefices annexed to the croune. A generall reuocatioun maid of thingis doune in his minority to his hurt, with fundrie vtheris guid actis insert in the biuk.

Barnbarro and Mr Peter Young returnit home in the end of August 1587, with anfuer of thaire comissioun, not so guide as wes liukit for. Vpone the day of October, theare wes ane Johne Smollote, and with him a Frenche cavillyear tukin, going over the water betuix Leithe and Kyngorne to the erle of Huntly, quho wes suspect of ane conspiracie aganis the noblemen in court, and wer committed to waird within the castle of Edinburgh. Thearefter his Majestie red with ane hoift to Peblis, for ordour taking with the brokin men, and returnit the tent day.

Vpone the sext day of Februar, proclamatioun wes maid at the mercat croce of Edinburgh, makand mentioun that the lord Hereis wes not onlie negligent in his seruices vpon the bordouris, bot that he had brocht in papistrie in lykmaner to the countrie, and had schot out the ministeris of Dumfreishe, and so maid defection. For the quhilk his Majestie concludit to go in propper persoun him selfe, and thairfoir chairged the inhabitantis of Fyffe, the scherefdome of Perthe, steuartrie of Monteithe, and vtheris to ryse and meit his Majestie at Edinburgh, the first day of



Merche nixt, and so to pas fordward, vnder the paine of tinfell of lyfe, landis and gudis.

At this tyme Mr James Gordoune, father brother to the erle of Huntlie, wes brocht to the King be the erle of Huntlie. The King, hasing accused him of sawing papistrie in the hairtes of his pepill, reffoned with him vpon fundrie grundis, quhair of the said Mr James yeildit to sum, and denyed vtheris. [He] wes keipit clofe in his owin chalmer till the tyme of his depairting of the countrie, and went then to Settoun to mak him selffe rady.

Vpone the xvj day of Februar 1587, word come that the erle of Huntlie, lord Hamiltoun and vtheris wer all conuenit at Linlithgow, lyk as they had bein at Perth of befor. Quhairvpon the King fend on Patrik Murray his awin feruand to the erle of Huntlie, to vnderstand his mynd; quho, professing his vnfenyied obedience towardis his Majestie, declaired he had no euill intentioun, ather to relligioun, or the present estaite, and [wold] come quyetlie to his Majestie. As indeid vpon the xxix of the said moneth, the King, being at the hunting, met the said erle at Cramound, quho, accompanied with ten or xij horffes and him selffe, come to Halyroudhous, and lay in his hienes chalmer: quhilk nicht also the lord Hereis come in, and gat speiche of the King.

Huntlie went homewart to quenche ane contentioun wes betuix Balquhame and the toun of Aberdeen, weill lykit of his Majestie; and returnit vpon the day of Merche to court, quhair the lord Hamiltoun, Crafurde, Montroise and the lord Claud come also, and met him. In this meanetyme the King yeildit to ryd to Dumfermling, with the erle of Huntlie to the bancket: Quhaire the alteratioun of the officiaris of estaite wes cravit of the King, and libertie of conscience, bot bathe refusit. Sua that the King red away to Burley malcontented, and staved for four or fyve dayis; and thairefter come to Dumfermling, and from that to



Kynneill, quhaire he had the bancket of the lord Hamiltoun, quhaire a great number of the nobillety past with his majestie, and come back all to Edinburgh at ewin.

About this tyme word come of ane great army of Spayneardis, that wer to land at Scotland, and come vpone Ingland.

Vpone the xix of Apryle 1588, his Majestie, accompanied with ane great number of the schyres beyond Forthe, past to Jedburghe, of purpois to releive sum pledges givin to Ingland be his Majestie. Guid ordour wes takin at this read, and fundrie Teviotdeall gentlemen enterit in Ingland for bilis. At this tyme sum tumult fell out betuix the erle of Angus and Fernihearst, anent the cutting of sum wood, bot wes stayd without skeathe. The Kingis Majestie returnit againe from Jedburgh vpone xxvj day of Apryle; he wes that nycht in Halydeen, and fra that to Langtoun, and fra that past to fie Bervick, and stood a long tyme on the Calfehill, behalding Bervick toun. The haill capitaines of the toun come out to fie his Majestie, and sum of thame conferred with his hienes ane guid spaice. The toun schot a woly, and his Majestie at his depairtour causit give the cannoneris ane hundereth crounes, and the porteris fourtie crounes in drink filuer. And sa his Majestie come that nicht to Dunglas, quhair he had the bancket of my lord Home; and fra that come forduard to Edinburgh.

In this meane tyme ane conuention wes haldin in Edinburgh of the haill nobilletie and estaites, quhaire his Majestie declaired that he wald persew the haill papistis and seminarie preistis to the vttermoift, and craued theare assistance to this effect. Immediately in the end of this conuention, his Majestie, according to his proclamationis, red to Dumfresche to tak the lord Maxwell: bot the lord Maxwell hearing of this withdrew himself, and went to Kirkcubricht, and schipped with xxxv personis, and lay theare in the read ten dayis, eftir his Majesties comming to Dumfresche. Lykas the house of Lochmabin wes forteseit, and

haldin at his command aganis the Kingis Majestie, be Mr David Maxwell brother to the laird of Covhill, and xxvj or xxx fouldiouris with him. His Majestie caufit chairge the houle to be randerit, bot wes diffobeyit; quhairvpone certane hagbutteris invironed the houle.

At this tyme his Majestie directed fir William Steuart of Carstairs knycht to the burgh of Air, for apprehensioun of the said lord Maxwell. Quho, hasing gottin ane schip theare with sex scoir hagbutteris or therby, and procured of his brother sone Andro lord Ochiltreie fourtie gentlemen of guid curradge and fashoun, come with the said schip in sight of the said lordis schip foranent Kircubrycht. Quhilk being perceavit be the said lord, he withdrew him selff, and past with ane and him selff in ane cokboit to Ilshay, and on the back of that ile fand ane fischer boit, quhairin he come to the land foranent the abbay of Crofregall. This being perceavit be the said fir William, he and his companie folowit, and comming to the said abbay plaice the said lord could have na entres thearin, and sa past to ane hosflar houle within the toun to his denner, thinkand that nane could folow him; and as he wes sittand at denner, it wes spokin to the guidwyfe that sex or seven gentlemen wer brekand vp the yet and duris of the place, and the said lord hearing their of escapit, and past to the wood, quhair the said fir William, folowing him hardlie, tuik him in ane buse therof; and brocht to Drumlenrik, he wes feik and ill at ease, for he had baithe the gulse and bloodie fluxes, quhair of he wes thocht to die.

And becaufe they wald not rander the houle of Lochmaben, the King directed to bring sum peicessie out of Kearlell, quhilkis wer brocht vpone the vj of Junij, and began to the batrie of the houle vpone the aucht day of the samyn monethe of Junij. Vpone the tent day of the said monethe, fir William Steuart of Carstaires knycht past in to the said houle vpone assurance, and spaiking with the detaineris thair of, he movit thame to yeild, vpone promise maid in the Kingis name that



theare lyfes fould be faifit. Lykas it wes randerit that famyn nicht, and the promeis being denyed be the Kingis Majestie, the faid Mr Daud, with vtheris fyve that wer in the houle, wer hanged vpon the morne thairefter, and the rest fend to Dumfreische. Immediatly heirefter the King held ane court in Dumfreish, quhairin all the malefactouris wer declaired fugitiues, at quhilk tyme his Majestie focht Robert Maxvell and William Kynmonthe, and vpon the xv day past toward Langhorne; quhilk houle being brunt, with fundrie vtheris pertening to Will Kynmonthe, Castlemilk and vtheris, his Majestie returnit to Dumfreische.

Vpon the xvij day of Julij 1588, ane Inglish ambassadour come in to Edinburgh, namit Mr Athbie, with aucht or nyne in trayne.

Vpon the xxj day of the faid monethe and yeir, Huntlie wes married vpon the duik of Lennox eldest sifter, within Halyroudhoulse chappell be the bischop of St Androis, at quhilk tyme thear wes great triumphe, mirthe and pastyme.

Vpon the tuentie sevint day of the faid monethe, his Majestie past to Falkland. And vpon the penult day of the samyn monethe, fir William Steuart of Carstairs knicht, quha had the custodie of the faid lord Maxvell, wes slayne be Frances erle of Bothuell abone the bow, quhilk procedit vpon ane lie and certane vtheris disdainfull wordis fpokin be the faid fir William in the Kingis chalmer to the faid erle. The word of quhiche slauchter comand to the eares of Andro lord Ochiltrie, he fend immediatlie to the faid erle, and geve vp kyndnes with him and his companie, lykas the faid lord Ochiltrie oft and dyverse tymes folowit the faid erle and his companie, werie hardlie in making of fundrie plotis and purpoise for catching of the faid erle, hovbeet it wes trew the faid erle escapit moift narrouly.

At this tyme word come of the Spanische fleit and armie, quhilk wes betuix Dower and Kealeis, of mynd to onbeset sum part of Ingland;



bot they wer diffapoynted, for the Queine of Ingland sent out certane fchipis that defeat thame mischantly. To the quhilk ane ambaffadour craued fupport of ten thovfand men out of Scotland to Ingland.

Vpone the fyft day of Auguft, proclamatioun wes maid at the mercat croce of Edinburgh, fchewing the imminent denger wes lickly to infchew vponne relligious perfonis, the Kingis eftat, and the haille land; ratefeand the leage maid anent the fatling and manteaning of relligioun, and thairfoir commanding the noblemen and vtheris gentlemen throw all the countrie, to caufe the leidges ryfe quhenfoever occafion offered; to mak becanefyres on the toppes of hilis, to conueine with all force, and to mak theare wapinfchewingis, the fouthelyde of Forthe, betuix and the xx day of Auguft, and benorthe vponne the laft of the famyn.

At this tyme, Crounar Steuart wes direct ambaffadour to Denmerk, to fie quhat the King mycht liuk for tuitching the mariadge. Vpone the xxix day of the faid monethe of Auguft, ane fir Robert Sidney ambaffadour come to Scotland with xvj horffes in trayne, and, vponne the laft of the famyn monethe, he gat prefence in the chancellaris ludging betuix the bowis.

In the monethe of September, the Spanifche navie wes driven be ftorme of wether on the coaft of Norroway, quheare many of tham perifchit: lykas word come that xvj or xvij great fchipis wer brokin on the coaft of Irland, and fex thovfand perfonis and v<sup>c</sup> parreifchet; and the reft of the navie driwen away.

Vpone the xv day of November 1588, the faid coronall Steuart aryuut at Scotland from Denmerk, declairing that his Majeftie fould find all theare at his pleafour, notwithstanding the deathe of the King of Denmerk, quho had appoynted his fone to tak fick ordour anent that mariadge, as he had myndit him felfe.

At this famyn tyme, a conuentioun appoynted for reformatioun of difordoured thingis in the countrey. Lykas the nobilletie affembled the

xxiiij day of the said monethe, and appoynted certane commiffioneris to fit as iuftices in that parliament for punifchment of flaughter, to begin the firft, and to continow to the xv day of Merche.

At this tyme Mr Alexander Lyndfay, brother to the erle of Cra-furd, being ane great courtiour, tuik the gift of the Kingis gaird over the maifter of Glamis head, being captane of the gaird, quhairvpone the gaird wes brokin at the Kingis owin command. Quhairat the maifter comming to Edinburgh to ane conuentionoun wes heichlie movit, his office being givin to him be ane parliament, and teane from him without offence. Quhairvpone fume braggingis paft betuix the erle of Bothuell and the maifter of Glamis, and great troubles licklie to fall furthe. Lykas the famyn nicht at ten houris at nicht, the pairteis forgathared with vther on the hie calfey at the Black Freir wynd head, and had particular ambufchmentis layd for vtheris on ather fyde, bot wer flayed. Yit his Majeftie caufit conuoy baithe the faidis pairteis on the morne to the abbay; the proveft and bailyeis wer the conuoyeris, and thrie or four perfonis only on ather fyde. His Majeftie and his counfall called the pairteis befor thame, and efter fum tryell, fand thame baithe to have committed offence, and thairfoir ordeanit thame to be punifchit at his Majefties difcretioun. He commandit the erle of Bothuell to waird within the palace of Linlithgow, and the maifter of Glamis to the caftell of Edinburgh. His Majeftie awowit in prefence of the conuentionoun, that gif theare fould be any convocation be any lord, erle or barrone aganis quhatfumever perfone, he fould reput the fame as doune to himfelfe. Immediatlie efter the diffoluing of the said conuentionoun, the erle of Huntlie wes maid captane of his Majefties gairde, and tuik vp xxx horfmen, and alsmayn futmen.

In the begynning of Februar, word come to Scotland that the King of France had caufit kill the duk of Gveife in his awin chalmer, quhilk bred fick motioun that the toun of Pareife reuolted, and caufit harle his



picture throw the haille toun, awowing the King to be ane traitour, quhairvpon great infurrectioun wes maid throw all the countrie, sa that nane wes almoist in fuertie.

The xxvij day of Februar 1588, the King repaired to the tolbuthe of Edinburgh to the sessioun, and ordeanit the secreit counfall to meit [that] efternounge in the said tolbuthe. In the quhilk counsel the erle of Huntlie, vpon copies intercepted of twa letters fend out of England, and presented be the Inglishe embassadour nemit Mr Ashbie heir resident, wes accusit vpon his wryting to the King of Spayne, declairing in effect that he wes constrained to subscriue to the relligioun, and that he did it to insinuat himselfe in favour of the King; that he had gottin the gairde and his hienes eare at his plesour, and willed the said prince to arryve heir quhen he willed, and he sould assist and fortifie him sa far furthe as lay in his possibilitie. The said erle denyand ony sick letter, and that the samyn wes forged be the craft of England, past notwithstanding at the Kingis Majesties desyre to ward to the castle of Edinburgh, quhill he wer tryed fould or innocent of that sa heiche a treasoun. It wes sayd that a Scotis Jesuite fenyied the said letter; and the word wes that the Spanishe gold wes in Calender, to be distribute amangis the noblemen that wer at Calender.

In this meane tyme thaire wes ane great tumult in Edinburgh, and all men addrest thame selffis to armes to the callay.

Vpon the vij day of Merche 1588, the said erle of Huntlie wes releivit out of the castell of Edinburgh, and Claud commendatour of Paislay wes accusit in the chancellaris house afor the King and counfall tuitching the samyn letters, quhilk he altogidder denyed, and offered the combat till any man that wald accuse him thair of, calling thame lyaris and traitouris. It wes also thocht meit that he sould be wardit in the castell of Edinburgh till tryell, quho past to waired that samyn nicht.



The Kingis Majestie, within twa or thrie dayis efterhend being called to the banket be the said erle of Huntlie in William Fouluris houle, past out in the morning to the hunting, and tryffit to come in to his denner about ane efternoon. In the meanetyme the toun of Edinburgh and inhabitantis, being warnit priuely be thair magistratis to mak thame selves rady in armes aganis the Kingis incomming; the word quhairof command to the said erles knavledge, being on the feildis with the Kingis Majestie for the tyme, tald his hienes of the word he reffavit out of the toun. His Majestie denyed ony sick warning to have bein gevin of his knavledge, yit the said erle being feared could not be persuadit to come within the toun, bot fled to Dumfermling immediatly; bot the Kingis Majestie come in to the toun to William Fouluris houle, to the denner that wes prepared for him. Certane contrauerfie in wordis happining betuix the erle of Errole and the chancellor, the said erle, thairvpoun hasing reteired him selfe of court, come to the feildis quhair the King wes that samyn day, and conferred ane houre with his Majestie, and depairted.

About this tyme thair come a Frenche man packet bearer fra the King of Navare, desyring to have thrie thovsand waidged men; the laird of Weymis past in England for the gold to tak thame vp with, and wes appoynted generall. About this tyme also, the erle of Merchell wes thocht meittest to pas ambaffadour to Denmerk for the Kingis mariadge.

Vpone the secund of Apryle 1589, the King past from Edinburgh to Haltoun to the hunting, quhaire he remanit four dayis. In the meane-tyme word come that the northland lordis wer vpone the feildis, and conuenit at Brechin; quhilk his Majestie hasing intelligence of in the morning airly, be the moyoun and advertisment of the maister of Glamis, and that they wer command with thair forces to Edinburgh; quhairvpone his Majestie arrofe at twa houris in the morning, and red to Edinburgh, quhair he remanit in the chancelloris houle betuix the bowis.

The erle of Bothuell lykwayis reafed ane force of thrie or four hundredrethe men, come vpone the fext of the faid monethe to Dalkeithe, quhair he remainit twa dayis. At quhilk tyme his Majestie, hearing thair of, caufit fend charges throw the haille countrie on the vther fyde of Forthe, to ryse bodin in fear of wear, betuix sextie and fextein, and repair to his Majestie with all heaft, vnder the panes, etc. The erle of Bothuell in the meanetyme sent fundrie commissiouneris to the King, offerring him in his Majesties will, and to come to any pairt to his Majestie quhaire the chancellor wes not ; bot could not come within the toun of Edinburgh, sa lang as he wes with his Majestie, quhom he offered to proufe ane double traitour to his hienes, and accuse him of twa or thrie fundrie poyntis of treasoun. The King vtterlie refusit to spaik with the faid erle vpone ony conditioun, quhairvpone the faid erle vpone the nynt day dissoluit his forces, and past westward with fourtie and him self towardis Perth, quhaire he remainit quhill the lordis his adherentis wer convenit, viz. Huntlie, Errole, Crafurde, Bothuell, Murray, Montroise and thair forces.

Vpone the same nynt day, proclamatioun wes maid agane, commanding all maner of man to pas fordward vpone the morne with his Majestie : lykas his Majestie, only accompanied with sex or sevin scoir horsmen, past from Edinburgh towardis Linlithgow ; the haille tounsmen of Edinburgh past on fute agaitward that day. His Majestie awowit to perswade the saidis noble men to the fardest pairt of Scotland, or elis to reduce thame to his obedience.

In the meane tyme, word ryfes that the maister of Glamis is teane in fleeing to Kirkhill, and caried with him to the northe.

Vpone the same tenth day of the faid monethe of Apryle, his Majesteis force increffing more and more, past fordward to Sterling ; on the morne to Perth ; furthe of the quhilk the lordis being dissoluit, his Majestie, accompanied with twa or thrie thousand horsmen, past fordward imme-



diatly to Dundie; fra thence to Brechin, and the nixt day to Cowie. Quhair the Kingis Majestie hearing that Huntly, Craford and Errole wer conuenit with thair forces in Aberdeen, to the number of iij<sup>m</sup> men on fute and horse, and wer of mynd to fecht his Majestie, his hienes trysted to have bein at Dynnoter that nicht; [bot] took purpois in the middes of the way betuix Brechein and Cowie, to ly on the feildis him felse all nicht, as in deid thaire wer pallyeonis stented, quhair his Majestie rested that nicht, and in Charles Movatis house in Cowie wat-chit quhill fyve houris in the morning. And hasing reffavit sum advertifment, that vpon the samyn nicht the lordis merched out thrie thovsand men out of Aberdeen to the brig of Die, of intentioun to fecht, his hienes felse maid ane exhortatioun to sikk as had remained with him in companie, declaired that sikk as fauored the lordis and wer not myndit to fecht had reteired thame felves fra the army, and seing they that wer theare to fecht wer not abone v<sup>c</sup> men or therby, he schew thame how theare quarrell wes the defence of the trew relligioun, and of his hienes persone, estaite and croun, in quhilk quarrell he douttit not bot they that war theare wald hazard lyfes, landis and all.

Word come in the morning that a fuerfe had overgone the lordis hairtes, and that theare forces wer diffoluit, and that the erle of Crafurde wes the first that past away and left thame. Then the barronis and vtheris gentlemen, confiddering that his Majestie wes in proper persone vpon the feildis, and the lordis quarrell to be sa friuole aganis theare awin natiue prince, they skayled ane and ane, and past away; for they wer conuenit vpon ane declaratioun maid be the lordis, that thay had his Majesteis warrand for that thing they did, quhilk they fand to be ane vntreuthe, als weill be his Majesteis awin presence, as be his priuat letters, and thairfoir a great number come in to his Majestie betuix Cowie and Aberdeen.

The Kingis Majestie come to Aberdeen vpon the xx day of Apryle,



[and] remained theare thrie or four dayis. Vpone the xxij day, the maister of Glamis is sent in, with captane Thomas Ker and sex or sevin vtheris personis to Aberdeen. His Majestie tuik purpois, in respect of the erle Huntleis delay to come in at Aberdeen, to pas to Straboggie to cast down the house, with the house of Slaynis, Buchvane and Fitterneir; and that nicht wes in Turray luing for the comming in of the said erle, and feing he come not, his Majestie past fordward to Straboggie on the morne. The nicht of his Majesteis coming theare, the erle of Huntlie wes conuoyed out be the maister of Glamis to the Terrifoule besyde Straboggie, quhair the haill noblemen that accompanied his Majestie wer at supper and ludgit. The said erle schuik handis with the said noblemen at supper, and efter they had endit, he and the maister of Glamis sovpit in the samyn house together. He wes delyverit to the laird of Carmichell and captane William Home in keiping, and conuoyed be thame vpon the morne afoir the Kingis Majestie in to Aberdene, and fra that all the way to Edinburgh without sight of his Majestie. At his Majesteis returning to Aberdeen, M<sup>c</sup>Kuntosche, Drum, Grant and vtheris barronis wer movit to subscriye ane band for his Majesteis obedience. The erle of Huntlie wes wardit in Robert Gourlays house in Edinburgh.

And efter his Majesteis returning to Edinburgh, Mr Robert Hepburne and Mr David Lyndfy ministeris trauellit for the erle of Bothuell, and promisit to bring him in, vpon condition that his lyfe, landis and guidis shold be sayfed, and his freindis; quhilk the King yeildit to. Thairefter he wes brocht in, and put in the handis of captane Home in George Todrikis house, and thereafter in a chalmer of Halyroudhous, and the erle of Craford command to Edinburgh wes wardit in his awin ludging.

Then folowit ane conuentioun vpon the xx day of Maij, quhair the erle of Huntlie and Craford wer callit in befor his Majestie and estaitis,

and thaire depofitionis reffavit, the erle of Huntleyis quyettie in the yeard befoir a few of the counfell, and the erle of Crafurdis oppinly in prefence of all the counfall. Certane poyntis of treafoun they denyed, and commiffioun fent to examine the erle of Bothuell; he denyed ony practife aganis his Majeftie or relligioun, as they did all; and declaired plainlie that his ryfing in armis wes to be reuenged of the chancellor only. Always his Majeftie and eftaitis thocht meit that they fould be put to the tryell of ane affyfe; lykas vpon the xxiiij day of the faid monethe, the faidis thrie erles wer conuoyed out of waird, to the heiche tolbuith of Edinburgh, quhaire they wer accufit of fundrie poyntis of treafoun. The erle of Huntly come in the Kingis Majeftieis will for the haill thing layd to his chairge; the vther twa wer put to the knawledge of ane affyfe, and the erle of Bothuell convict, of conueining with certane vtheris noble men, betuix Leithe and Edinburgh at the Quarrel holis, anent the devyfyng of the alteratioun of the eftaite, and the Kingis Majeftie, and his countrie. The faid erle of Crafurde convict of four poyntis of dittay, to wit of that the faid erle Bothuell wes convict of, of the fuppryfyng of the toun of Perth, conveying his forces theare, of the fyre reafing, and affaidging the houfe of Kirkhill, out of the quhilk the maifter of Glamis wes teane, and command aganis his Majeftie at Aberdeen, and vfyng harrang to feduce his hienes fubiectis to come aganis him felfe. This affyfe continowit till twa houris in the morning. His Majeftie and the chancellor remained in the inner counfell houfe all the tyme, and efter convictioun, ordeanit the erles to be transported to the wardis quhair they had bein afoir; and at laft tuik conclufioun that they fould be put in fum fuirer wardein place. And fua captane Home tuik the erle Bothuel to Tamptalloun, the erle of Huntlie to Borthuick, and the erle of Crafurde to the caftle of St Androis.

It wes concludit in the laft day of the faid conuentioun, that the erle Merfchell, the lord Dingvall, the conftable of Dundie, accompanied



with Mr John Skene aduocat, fould pas to Denmark in embassadge tuitching the mariadge ; quho past forduard in thair ambassadge magnificklie. Theare wes a parliament appoynted to be at Edinburgh the thrid of October.

Vpone the xiiij of Junij 1589, it wes thocht guid that his Majestie fould pas agayne to the northe, to satle the effaris of the countrey : his Majestie tryfted to be at Aberdeen the last of Junij, and to hald justice courtis. Vpone the secund day of Julij 1589, the King come to Aberdeen, and fet down deputis for halding courtes their : his Majestie stayed four or fyve dayis, and then past forduard to the Channorie of Rose, quhair he flew ane great hairt, and wes weill bancketted and reffavit be the barronis and gentlemen in the way. His Majestie stayed four or fyve dayis in Channorie and Cromartie, and returnit back to Aberdeen about the xxvij of the said monethe, quhair he remanit till the fourt of August : vpon the quhilk day, a litle befor his Majesteis lovping on to ryd to Drum, the erle of Errole, Achindovne, Buckvane and Cluny come in to his hienes ; weill reffavit, with fundrie vtheris Gordounes, vpon compositionis alwayis.

Vpone the sext of the said monethe, word come to the King in Edzell, that the King of France wes slayne in his owin chalmer be a freier. In this tyme Ester Weymis tuik vp xv<sup>c</sup> waidged men for the King of Novar, now alleggit King of France. His Majestie come to Edinburgh, to sie how the Abbay wes decored aganis his wyfes comming, the Queine. Heirefter his Majestie red waft to Hammiltoun, to the hunting and progres.

Vpone the xxviiij day of the said monethe, crowvall Steuart arryvit at Leithe from Denmerk, and come to Sterling to the King, with newis that the mariadge wes solemnizat betuix his Majestie and the Queine befor his away comming ; quhairvpon his Majestie immediatlie red to Edinburgh, to sie all thingis prepared accordinglie as he thocht fitt.



About the xiiij or xv dayis of September 1589, the lord Dingwall come from Denmerk. He arryved at Stenehyfe, with newis to his Majestie that he had come in companie with the Quenis fleit thrie hundrethe myles, and wes separat fra thame be ane great storme: it wes feared that the Queine wes in denger vpone the seas. The King remained xvj or xvij dayis in Settoun, luiking for hir coming. Theare wes ane great propyne fend out of Ingland to his Majestie, of fundrie thingis: his Majesteis clething and vtheris necessaris wer coft at Londoun, be Mr John Coluill and certane merchandis of Edinburgh, and brocht in vpone the xxij day of September. The Abbay wes weill mendit and prepared for all thingis, rady for the mariadge; and great preparatioun maid be the nobilletie and vtheris. Crounar Steuart wes directit to Norroway, to sie quhat wes word of the Queine.

Vpone the tent day of October, thaire arryved ane schip that come fra the Queine, quhairin wer fundrie of our awin men, namly Andro Sincler sone to the lord Sincler, togither with ane ambaffadour and speciall man fra the Queine, then being in Norway: quho come to the King in the chancelleris ludging, and declaired the great denger the Queine had bein in vpone the sea; and how being within ane hundrethe myles, scho wes drivin back to Norroway. So that scho wes vnhable, be reffone of the leckes wes in hir awin and the restis schipis, to come forduard; schewing also that hir counfell the admirall and gunneris had concludit to goe back to Elfinvre, and to leave the Queine quhill Scotis schipis come furthe to hir.

Quhairvpone the Kingis Majestie being struckin in great perplexitie, immediatlie tuik vp house in Leithe, quhair he caufit reak to fyve schippis with all furnitour belonging therto, and fend thame to Norroway, with ane great number of the nobilletie and vtheris flaitfmen. Lykas his Majestie tuik purpois secreatlie him selfe to pas in that jorney, and caufit mak quyet preparatioun for him, keiping his purpois close

fra all men, als weill the nobilletie as commonis; quho hearing of the brute wer werie forie, bot could not mend it. His Majestie with the rest fould [have] maid faille vpone Sonday at efternounge, the xix day of October instant, at quhilk tyme theare come on sick a deadlie storme, that the schipis lyand all in Leith read wer schakin lovse, and driven all vp to St Margaretis houpe, and sua the jorney staved for that night. Vpone the xxij day of October, about tuelff houris at evin, his Majestie maid faile to Norroway with fyve schipis in company: his Majestie wes driven back xx or xxx myles with great storme, and read foranent St Monanis. Theare wer sum personis come in with the King without warrand, quho wer sent a land at St Monanis; and vpone the xxiiij, with a fair wynd come to Norroway.

Efter his Majesteis depairtour, proclamatioun wes maid be his Majesteis awin will and directioun subscrivit with his hand, makand the diuk of Lennox president in his Majesteis plaice, and the erle of Bothuell his coadjutpuris, and to sit and minifter justice at Edinburgh: theare wes a counfall appoynted for thame to asslist thame. The lord Hammiltoun wes appoynted leiftennent, and the lord Maxvell warden. The lord Hamiltoun and Maxvell craved the asslistance of the diuk and erle Bothuell, quha ran ane covrse for forderance of peax and quyetnes within the realme. The Kingis Majestie, be his awin privie letters and vtherways, exhorted all his Majesteis leidges for peax and quyetnes till his returning, with certificatioun gif they failyeid, etc.

Vpone the xxviiij day of the said monethe of October, the Kingis Majestie landit at Flaikray on the coast of Norroway; quhair his Majestie remaining a great spaice went vp to Vpslo, quhaire the Quene his bedfelow wes for the tyme, and come [there] with great trauell baithe vpone sea and land, about the xix day of November thearefter; and immediatly at his comming, past quyetlie with buites and all to hir hienes. The rest of his company went to his awin ludging takin aganis his com-



ming. His Majestie myndit to give the Queine a kisse efter the Scotis fashcioun at meiting, quhilk scho refusit as not being the forme of hir countrie. Marie, efter a few wordis priuely spokin betuix his Majestie and hir, thair past familiaritie and kisses.

Vpone the xxij of November 1589, the King and Queine wer married in Vpflo, by Mr David Lyndsay minister at Leithe. The banquet wes maid efter the best forme they could for the tyme.

Vpone the xv day of December, the lord Dingvall, Barnbarroche and fundrie vtheris, specialis and foloweris of the lordis, arrayvit at Leithe with newis of his Majesteis guid successe and estate, and that his Majestie wes only occupied in making of the Queine, and wes not myndit to come home befor the spring of the yeir. Lykas the haill schippis wer send back, and his Majesteis quhole company almoist, because the King wes thair interteined vpon the Queinis chairges.

Vpone the xvij day of December, Mr Bowis embassadour, command in without conduct, wes commandit be the counfall to his ludging for a day. And thairefter compearit with ane letter from the Queine of England, schewand that scho had gottin intelligence of noblemen and vtheris traffecking with the Jesuites, and that fence his Majesteis depairtour, there had bein letters sent be thame to Spayne and vtheris places, and promisses maid for subuersioun of relligioun within the realme; and that fundre conuentionis wer keipit be thame to this effect, and that scho thocht guid to acquent the counsell thairwith; certefeing thame, that gif they wald not tak ordour thairwith, or that they laiked pover or substance to doe the samyn, sche wald supplie the same to hir vtter pover. It wes anfuerit be ane generall letter: that they knew of na sick purpois, and thairfoir neidit nather to imploy thair awin force and pover nor hiris; and that the countrie had never beine in sick quyetnes, as it had bein sen his Majesteis depairtour.

About the xvj day of Merche, William Schaw maister of work come



from the King out of Denmerk, with directioun to cause the schipis the burrowis had appoynted mak out for bringing his Majestie homeward, to outred the abbay, and have all thingis in radines for his Majesteis homecomming, quhilk fould be in Apryle nixt ; schewing also that the Queine wes with bairne, and that the King and his company had bein weill interteaned. About the penult of Merche 1590, Coronall Steuart maid sayle towardis his Majestie, accompanied with twa or thrie schippis, and appoynting the rest to folow.

About this tyme word come that a feild wes struckin in France, betuix the King and diuk de Mayne, the king being nyne thovsand, and the diuk xv<sup>m</sup> men, and that the King had wyn the feild, with great slauchter of his enemeis, to the number of viij<sup>m</sup>. Theare wes also many nobles and counfelleris of the Kingis flayne. The King wes praised as being moift curagious, and wes the first that geve onfet him selffe ; he and all the hoist beguid with prayer, and pat all in Godis handis, and thairvpone reposit vpone the certantie of victorie, quhilk he gat indeid.

Vpone the xiiij day of Apryle, Carmichell come from his Majestie out of Denmerk, declairing that his Majestie and his Queine wer to come home at the xv day of Apryle, incaice the diuk of Brunsvick, quha wes to come their out of Almanye, did not come ; quho wes to marie ane vther dochter. And gif the diuk come, his Majestie wald stay bot vj or viij dayis longer for making his acquaintance with him, and wald not stay the mariadge. Carmichell tuik vp ane gairde of j<sup>c</sup> horsmen, and alfinany futmen ; and the word rease, that Ingland had reakit out sum schipis for taking his Majestie be the way. About the samyn tyme the Justice Clerk wes directed out of Denmerk to Ingland, and returnit to Scotland about the xxvj day of Apryle 1590. Vpone the last day of Apryle, Crounar Steuart arryvit at Leith, with newis that the King wes at hand, and the haill fleit within the Scotis seas, and thairfoir directit to have all in radines.

His Majestie with the Queins grace arrayvit at Leithe vpone the morne at night, being the first of Maij 1590, and remanit in the Kingis work theare, till the sext day of the samyn monethe, that the palace of Halyroudhous wes maid rady. They wer met command out of the boit be the diuk of Lennox, lord Hamiltoun, erle Bothuel and a great number of the nobilletie, with sum honest men of Edinburgh. Thaire was a coronatioun appoynted at Edinburgh the xvij day for the Queine.

Thare come with the King and Quenis Majesteis the admirall of Denmark Callipeir, Monke the captoune of Elfinburgh, with fundrie utheris noblemen of the realme, and befydes that a xxx or fourtie perfonis in goldin cheneis of guid faschioun. The number of the haille trayne wes ij<sup>c</sup> xxij perfonis, quhilkis wer all interteined be the King and noblemen of Scotland, and bancketted daylie. They wer j<sup>m</sup> and twa<sup>c</sup> merkis evrie day for thair furnishingis, during the tyme of thair remaining. Vpone the xij day of Maij, the admirall accompanied with fundrie Denffes past to Falkland, Dumfermling and Linlithgow, to tak feasing of the thrie lordschipis for the Queins dourie.

The coronatioun wes within the Abbay kirk vpone the xvij day with great solemnetie, and the croun set on hir head be Mr Robert Bruce and Mr David Lyndfay ministeris. At this tyme the chancellor wes maid lord Thirlsteane. Mr Patrik Galloway maid the first fermoun, Mr Robert Bruce the secund, with ane exhortatioun to obedience, and caufit all the pepill hald vp thair handis; and Mr Andro Melwill ane oratioun in Latine.

Vpone the nyntein day of Maij, the Queins grace maid entrie in Edinburgh at the West poirt, and wes reffavit, efter a certane speiche in Latine, and delyverie of the keyisse as vse is, and wes conuoyed throw the haille toun vnder a wail to Halyroudhous. Theare wes xliij young men all cled in quhyt talfettie, and wiffeouris of black cullour



on thair faces lyk Mores, all full of gold chenyais, that dancit befor hir grace all the way. Vpone the xxvj of the samyn monethe, the Denfes past a schipbuird ; they gat the banket of the toun of Edinburgh four dayis of befor : a woilley wes schot be the schipis and the castell.

Vpone the [vij] day of Junij, the erle of Worscheſter come embaffadour from Ingland, accompanied with the lord Comptoun and thrie or four scoir horſſes. He brocht a propyne to the Queine, quhilk wes ane clock, ritchly wrocht and ſet with Jowelis, ane carkat of perle, with ane tablet, and a knok. Quhat forder commiffioun he had it was not divulgat ; he remainit aucht or ten dayis, and depairted. At this ſamyn tyme, crovnall Steuart and Mr John Skenie past in ambaffadge to the diukis of Almanyie ; and Carmichell folowed thame in embaffadge to Ingland.

Theare wes a conuentioun of the eſtates for reformatioun of all inormeteis. The lordis of feſlioun wer intendit to be altered, and ſum accuſatioun past betuix Mr Johne Grahame and Mr David M'Gill, baithe lordis of the feſlioun, ather of thame accuſing utheris of bryberie and kneavrie. At this tyme j<sup>c</sup> thovſand lib. of the Kingis tocher guid wes givin to the burrowis in bank for ten of the hundrethe, quhilk extendit to ten thovſand pundis yeirly. Vpone the xij of the ſamyn monethe, the Queine went thither to Dumfermling and Falkland, quhair they remaynit a ſhort ſpace : the King went to his progres weſt, throw to Hamiltoun and Inſchmirrane. The King returning tuik the Queine to Dumfermling, and fra that to Edinburgh, quhair they remanit all wynter.

In the end of October 1590, word come that the King of France had left the ſeidge of Pareiſe, and that Parmey and diuk de Mayne had entered without batle thairin ; and that the toun of Torbit a litle from Pareiſe wes wyn be the ſaidis diukis, and all the inhabitantis put to the fuord. It wes thoct that the King of France diſſoluit his army for want of wiveris, and that they wer long weired.



Vpone the feird day of November, Mr Alexander Lyndfay brother to the erle of Crafurde wes maid lord of Spynie, and with him fir George Home and fir James Sandilandis knichtit.

In the begining of December, newis come out of France that the King had wyn Torbet againe, and pat all to the aidge of the fuorde ; and that he had teane the feildis, and that vij<sup>m</sup> gentlemen voluntaris come in vpone thair awin chairgis, and myndit to fecht the diuk of Parmay befor his away going ; and the Bastillyee of Pareis wes mannit be certane tounfemen, quho called *Viva la Roy*.

Ane great controuersie fell out about this tyme, betuix certane of the erle of Huntleis freindis and the Grantis ; quhairvpone forces wer reafed vpone ather fydis : and the erles of Atholl and Murray with the laird of Grant being in Tarnuay, the erle of Huntlie come to befeadge the houle, quhaire thear wes fundrie of the Gordouns flayne, namlie ane Johne Gordoun, fshot in at the movthe throw the craig and died. They wer all chairged afor the secreit counfall. Lykas, about the end of December, they wer all compellit to find cautioun for keiping the Kingis pace, and not inuading of utheris. Bot the erle of Huntlie, now being reconciled with the chancellor, had great court, and all doune at his plesour.

Great inquisition at this tyme for witches. Lykas Barbara Neapper and Evphane M<sup>c</sup>Kallian and Agnes Sampson, women of guid reputatioun afor, wer teane as witches, with fundrie utheris baithe men and weemen. Sampson wes brunt, and died weil ; the rest wes keipit. Amangis the rest, ane Ritchie Grahame accusit of witchcraft confest many poyntis, and declaired that the erle of Bothuell wes ane treffecker with him and utheris, anent the conspyring of the Kingis dead. Quhairvpone the erle Bothuell, being fend for and accusit, being ane great poynt of treafoun, wes committed to waird within the castle of Edinburgh, and werie straitlie keipit.

In the beginning of Merche 1591, theare come in a great man out of Irland, to tak vp men aganis the Queine of Ingland, namit Bryanne Arroyk; quho remayning about ten or tuelf weikis in Glasgou, at last wes committed to waird within the castle of the famyn; and theirefter transported be the pryour of Blantyre and the laird of Carmichell to Carleill toun, quhairfra he wes caried to the Queine and delyverit in hir handis, to the great greife of many and flaunder of the countrie, besyd the skaithe the merchandis of the west had that trauelled to Irland. Vpone the xvj or xvij day of the said monethe, fuir word come that the Chairterhous wes wyn be the King of France, quhairin the haill ritches of Pareise wes put in keeping. Vpone the xvij day of Junij 1591, the King maid his generall reuocatioun at Falkland.

Vpone the xxij day of the said monethe of Junij, the erle Bothwele brak ward out of the castle of Edinburgh at twa houris in the morning, be the conuoy of Gilbert Lauder quho went with him. The King being in Tullibardin come immediatly to Edinburgh, and socht for ane force to perfév him at Kelfo. The erle of Bothuell come to the Nether bow and cryed in, desyring ony man to bid the chancellor come and tak him, and he wald give ony man a croune; and that famyn nicht sovpit in Leithe, quhair the erle of Home joynit with him; and the erles of Mortoun, Errole, maister of Glamis and vtheris wer his fauoreitis. Quhairvpone the chancellor being affrayed, he sent for the King, quho come to Edinburgh in all heast. And his Majestie beand be the way in Westerweymis, the erle of Merschell come to him, quhom he wold not heir, bot committed him in waird. The famyn erle wes brocht before the counsell, accusit and committed to waird within the castle of Edinburgh; schortly thereafter fred.

Vpone the penult of Julij, the King wreyt for the nobilley and barronis in all heast. The lord of Spynie past to Angus for taking of the maister of Glamis, bot come back without him. Quho thereafter wes



committed to waird in Blacknes, and releivit within a schort space, and wardit beyond Die. The lord Home wes commandit out of the countrey, and the laird Balcleuche lykwayis past of the countrey with licence.

Vpone the xxvij day of December 1591, be a conspiracie the abbay of Halyroudhousse wes suppryfit. The erle of Bothuell, laird of Spot, laird of Nethrie, Archibald Douglas fone to William erle of Mortoun, and Mr John Colwill with thair associatis, to the number of fourtie or fiftie perfonis, enterit in at a stable dur befyd the east geavill of the treatour toure, quhilk wes called the diukes stable, within the quhilk thaire wes a trape and ane entres priuclie maid, quhilk past in to the plaice. And hafing entered therin, they first bereft the portour of the keyis, and then past to the chancelieris chalmer dur; they dang vp the famyn; he being forsein be the kry of ane boy that theare wes ane tumult of men in the close, he withdrew him selff and fum vtheris within his inner chalmer, quhilk hes ane narrow entrie, at quhilk the laidis conspiratouris strak with foir halmeris and schot pistoletis. Theare wes fum schotis of muscatis schot out againe; fum of thame wer hurt, and for fear to be trappit past to the Quenis chalmer dur, quhilk they brak vp, and wer put from it till they gead that famyn way they come: and in that meane tyme, John Schaw maister stabler wes flayne vpone the morne, and vther morne folowing, theare wes aucht of the famyn perfonis teane, and hanged without affyse foranent the Abbay yet.

The diuk of Lennox wes suspect of this purpois, be reffoun that ane of his seruandis William Steuart wes at the deid doing, and fugitiue with the rest. Certane of his Majesteis awin seruandis wer suspectit, specially Robert Land and Mr James Durhame of Duntarvie, quho wer apprehendit and committed to waird vpone the iiij of Januar. Lykwayis John Nesmyt wes accusit, quho wes committed to waird within the castell of Edinburgh, and fund heirefter to have bein the speciall plotter



and devyser of that bußlines; his lyfe wes speared, bot him selffe banisshit.

About the xx day of Januar, word come that the erle of Bothuel with a great cumpany wes in the west pairtes, myndit to pas to Spayne. The diuk of Lennox and the erle of Huntlie war sent with commissioun to tak the said erle; he narovly escapit thair handis and past to Buit, or sum vther ile therabout. And they, remaining their aucht or ten dayis vpon a chack, wer compellit to returne home as they come as feild, except that they brocht in the scheref of Buit with thame, quho maid his awin pairt good. And then some of the said gaird wer send for to tak John Smollert, as suspect to have bein vpon this conspiracie; and the said John being brocht afor the counfall, he wes examinat, and keipit a certane spaice. In lykmaner fir James Sandelands and the scheref of Buite war send, with commissioun to searche and seik the said erle of Bothuell.

Vpone the vij day of Februar or therby, the erle of Huntlie, with sex or fevin scoir of his freindis, past out of the Kingis houe, and maid thame to giang to ane horse reafe at Leithe; bot quhen they wer theare, hasing the executioun of a blouddie conspiracie in thaire hairte, they past to the Queinis ferrie, quhair they had caufit stay the passing over of all boittis, and past toward the plaice of Donnybirsell besyd Aberdour, pertaining to vmquhill James erle of Murray. Quhilk being the duelling houe of his mother, and he brocht to the samyn be the lord Vchiltrie, vpon his Majesteis promise to reflave him in his hienes fauour, for any occasioun of hasing to doe with the erle of Bothuell, and vpon his Majesteis promise to aggrie him the erle of Huntlie and the chancellor Mettland, sua vpon his Majesteis desyre and command foirsaid, the said lord Vchiltrie wreyt for him; quheare [vpone] he come to Donnybirsell, quhaire he wes slayne.

That samyn nicht that he wes slayne, efter his Majesteis come in fra

the hunting, to his ludging in Nithreis wynde in Nicoll Eduardis houfe, quhair he ludgit at that tyme; the lord Vchiltrie, hearing the bruit quhair of he had no certantie, being accompained at the tyme with fourtie or fiftie horffe of his awin, be reffoun of his deadlie feadis that he stood vnder, past thame all in armes, and maid thame felffes radie to giang over to Dunnibirfell to fie the maner: lykas the erle of Mortoun promifit to fend fum of his men with him alfo. Quhair of the King being informed, fend for the faid lord Vchiltrie with all diligence to come vnto him, and in the meanetyme caufit cloife the portis, and geve command to the bailyeis to ftay all his horffes within thaire fleables. Lykas at his coming to his Majeftie, efter long conference his Majeftie difcharged him in ony foirt to ftair that nicht, or to ryd by his knavledge. The faid lord efter fum fpeiches to his Majeftie reteired to his awin ludging. And vpon the morne thereafter, quhaire the faid erle of Huntley with his bloudie menzie maift treffonable reafed fyre, brunt the houfe of Donnybrifell, and maift vnvorthelie and fchamefullie murtherit and flew the faid vmquhill erle of Murray, being the luftieft youthe, the firft noble man of the Kingis bloode, and one of the peiris of the countrey, to the great regrait and lamentatioun of the haille pepill. And flew with him the fcheref of Murray, and hurt thrie or four vtheris his feruandis; tuik fome of his feruandis alfo, and returnit peceable back fra that execrable murthour, to the toun of Innerkeathing, quhaire they remanit all that nicht. The bloodie traitouris awowit that they had the Kingis commiffioun to this purpois, quhilk his Majeftie denied. In the meanetyme of theare ftaying in Innerkeathing that nicht, the faid erle Huntlie fend over Gordoun of Buckie to tell the King the newis; quha wes haldin at the Kingis yet, and depairted to his ludging. Quhair of knavledge comming to the lord Vchiltrie, and fum of the diuk of Lennoxis feruandis, and erle of Maris, he went and focht him warie diligentlie in the Cannogeat; and hearing that he had teane horfe at a



backfyde and ridden away, the said lord Vchiltrie sent for his horffe with all diligence, and folowit efter him ; bot he eschappit werie narroulie, and come agayne to the erle of Huntlie in Innerkeathing, quhair he being at his denner reafe thairfra, and slipped away without paying of his lawing.

Vpone the nynt day of Februar, the dead bodeis of the erle of Murray and scheref of Murray wer brocht over the waite to Leithe be the lady Doun his mother, quha myndit vpon the morne thereafter to present thame to the King ; quhair of his Majestie being forseine, he past out to the hunting, and commandit the bailyeis of Leithe to arreast the dead bodeis in theare ludging quhair they wer, and suffer thame not to be transported quhill they knew mair of his Majesteis mynd. Many noblemen wer wreyttin for, bot nane come except the lord of Hammiltoun, quha went out that samyn day with his Majestie to the hunting. Captane Gordoun and his man wes brocht over lykwayis, with the dead corporis. Theare wes ane warrand procurit be the lord of Spynie, till have teane captane Gordoun out of Leithe to the castle of Edinburgh, to have eschewit the present tryell of law ; quhair of the lord Vchiltrie being informit, tuik horse, and his seruandis with him to the number of xxx or xl gentlemen weil horfit in thair armour, and folowit furthe efter the King to the hunting. Quhaire he come vnto the King vpon the northe fyde of Corstorphin craiges beyond Cravmound, quhaire his Majestie wes takin a drink, lichtet, and stayed his horse at the hill fute, and come to his Majestie, and schew him that he wes informit that theare wes ane warrand procurit to carie captane Gordoun to the castle of Edinburgh, quhilk wald be ane henderance to his tryell in law, and the assyse and all vtheris thingis maid rady ; declairing to his Majestie how far this murthour tuitched his hienes, quhair of he besocht him most humblie to confidder, and quhat great wrong he had reffavit heirin his Majestie best knew ; quha caufit him wrevt for the said erle and the



chancellor Maitland. Vpone the said lord Vchiltrie his earnest defyre, his Majestie granted him a warrand to present the said captane Gordoun and his man to the tryell of ane affyse that samyn day ; quhilk with all diligence the said lord did performe, and the said captane wes beheadit, and his man hanged, quho wer baithe at the said murthour.

Proclamatounis wes maid the tent day of the said monethe, to all noblemen, barronis and vtheris within a great number of scherefdomes, to ryse in armes with tuentie dayis loading, and mak fordward with the Kingis Majestie, [the] tent day of Merche nixt, for pursuit of the erle of Huntlie, and the committeris of the lait treffonable fact within the palace of Halyroudhous, efter the King and Quenis Majesteis had remanit a certane tyme in Edinburgh, and the King and chaunceller wes murmured aganis be the commoun pepill, for not haffing sikk regaird to the punischment of that murthour as become. The Kingis Majestie, the chancellor and court tuik jorney about the end of the said monethe of Februar to Linlithgow, quhair his Majestie remanit a certane tyme. They past fra that to Glasgou and Dumbartane, quhaire calling befor thame and thair counsell sum of the refetteris of the erle Bothuell, laitlie in these pairtis about Dumbartane, they wardit the laird of Foulwood and his wyfe, with sum vtheris ; and haffing taried a certane tyme, in theare backcomming from Dumbartane, in the toun of Glasgou (as all the countrie thocht purposlie, and as it appeared to eschew the exclamatioun of the pepill,) they returnit to Linlithgow. At the Kingis being in Dumbartane, the maister of Elphinstoun wes send to him in commissioun be the erle of Huntlie, quho, in the said erles name, offerrit him and his companie to a tryell for the said murthour, ather befor his Majestie and his counsell, or the justice generall and his deputis ; thinking that a commissioun, quhilk he purchest of his Majestie for the per-suite of sikk as assisted the erle of Bothuell, fould bein a sufficient warrand for the slauchter of the erle Murray. Alwayis it wes thocht meit

heirvpone, that the erle of Huntlie fould be chairged to compeir befor the King and counfell at a day, that his compearance to abyd tryell micht be maid fuir, albeet nothing wes les meanit then wer that he fould bein therby indengerit or trubled. The chairge being direct out, it wes thocht meit that he fould [not] be sufferit to come in his Majesteis prefence, for the bruites caufe, and for efchewing of forder miflyking of the pepill; bot befor the day of compearance to [be] committed in waird for his tryell. And fua the faid erle, comming forduard in armis to keip the day, accompanied with fevin or aucht<sup>e</sup> men, wes chairged be the way in the toun of St Johnftoun, to enter his perfone in waird in the caſtle of Blacknes, and his freindis in the caſtle of Edinburgh. He come to his waird, and enterit therin, bot his freindis paſt back, and diſſobeyit the chairge. Efter he had remanit a fyve or ſex dayis in wairde, he geve in ane bill to the counfell, and defyrit to be fred, vpone caution that he fould compeir vpone the thrid day of the nixt juſtice air within the ſchyre quhair he duelt, or ſooner vpone xv dayis warning, and vnderly the law for the faid murthour: quhilk, efter ſum circumſtances vſit, wes granted be the King and maiſt pairt of the counfell, and his releif put in the Kingis awin handis; and fua wes fred quyetlie be his Maſteſtie, and paſt therfra to the caſtell of Fyndheavin, quhair he remanit in cumpanie with the erle of Crafurde a certane tyme; and thereafter wes fred ſimpliciter, or vpone caution never fund, as I hard. The lord Vchiltrie, ſeing how thir maiteris wer handlit, and how the reuendge of this murthour be law wes negleſtit, quhairvpone he had ſtayed all this tyme, and that his Maſteſtie had promiſit vnto him to ſolow furthe that maiter be law in all rigour; he, ſeing no appearance therof, paſſes over the water to the erle of Atholl, the erle of Montroiſe, M<sup>r</sup>Kuntosche, Grant, the laird of Weymis of that ilk, with the hail barronis apperteaning and depending vpone the houſe of Atholl, and cauſſes ſet down a band in wreyt, obliſſand thame to concur

and goe forduard at all occasionis quhen they fould be requyrit, or that occasioun fould offer, for the reuendge of that murthour : lykas he red throw all his freindis vpon the fouth fyde of Forthe, and caufit thame to fubfcrive the faid band. Quhair of the King hearing be informatioun of chancellor Maitland, and his infligatioun movit his Majeftie to fend for the faid lord Vchiltrie, and to inquire for the faid band. The lord Vchiltrie affermit and confest his traueiling and obteaining of the famyn band, alledging that he had great reffoun fo to doe, for he faw no vther appearance of reuendge to come ; afferming oppinlie to his Majeftie at all tymes, that he wald embrace and refufe no freindschip that wald affist and tak pairt in the reuendge of that murthour.

The Kingis Majeftie remaining in Merche at Linlithgow, the nobilitie and eftaitis wer wreyttin for to ane conuentioun, the xx day of Apryle befor the parliament, quhilk wes continowit to the xxiiij day of Maij thairefter. For efchewing and fchuilting this conuentioun, the Kingis Majeftie ten or xij dayis befor tuik jorney out of Edinburgh vpon the fuddand toward Dundie, quhair he hard that the erle Bothuell wes fchipped at Bruchtie, and paffing thairfra to Kaithnes. At that tyme he remanit viij or ix dayis in Dundie, quhaire he vfit a tryell of fum perfonis that had reflavit the erle of Bothuell ; and thairefter pait to Perth, quhaire the erle of Atholl wes defyred to compeir afoir his Majeftie and counfell, to anfuer for the refet of the erle Bothuell in his boundis and countrie. The maifter of Gray [wes] chairged for this famyn refet, quho wes fugitiue. The erle of Atholl being fumquhat flaw in his incomming, proclamatiounis wer direct to mak forduard vpon him, bot the erle of Mar perceaving the extreame tie, purcheft a commiffioun to him felfe and the lord of Tillibardin, to pas for Atholl and bring him in, quho did the famyn ; bot Athol come fubftantiuflye accompanied. And remaining quhill the day of the conuentioun wes expyred at St Johnftoun, his Majeftie come to Falkland, quhaire refo-



lutoun wes teane that the conuentioun and parliament fould bathe hald forduard, the conuentioun the xxiiij day of Maij, and the parliament within v or vj dayis thairefter ; quhairvpone the nobilletie and estaitis wer wrettin for of new to that effect. And thairefter the King come over at Erlfferrie to Fentoun ; and remayning theare about thrie or four dayis come to Dalkeithe, furthe of the quhilk he come the xxiiij of Maij 1592 to Edinburgh, for halding of the conuentioun and parliament.

At this fame tyme word come of the King of France victorie over the prince of Parmey ; and how he had teane flicht, and wes defeat.

It wes thocht meit that, at the beginning of the conuentioun and parliament, they fould cheife the lordis of artickelis, vpone the xxix day of Maij in the tolbuie of Edinburgh. Theare repaired to the famyn the duik of Lennox, erle of Angufe, Mortoun, with vtheris diuerse erles and lordis. Theare wes a new counfall chossen the fame tyme. The proces of forfaltour wes led aganis the erle Bothuell, laird of Spot, laird of Samuelstoun, Nithre, William Steuart sumtyme constable of Dumbartane, Patrik Comming, with certane utheris partakeris with the erle Bothuell. Sundrie guid actis maid in favouris of the ministrie, and vtheris of the temporall estait ; I remit thame to the buik.

The King and Queinis Majestie remaining in Falkland in Junij 1592, vpone the xxviiij day betuix ane and twa in the nicht, the said erle Bothuell hasing conspyred the apprehensioun of the Kingis persone that nycht, accompanied with iij<sup>e</sup> personis, and persevit the palace thair of fra that tyme to vij houris in the morning ; bot the King with these about him, being for seine and advertit be the watche, withdrew himselff to the tour of Falkland, quhilk they had furnischt with wiveris, and schot furthe, and keipit the samyn without hurt. And sua the said erle depaired with his companie west fra the said palace, about vij houris in the morning, bot his Majestie not being any number, and his horffes

teane be Bothuell, he left of the foloving of thame. The gentlemen and haill inhabitantis of Fyffe come fast in hearing of this, and that Bothuell wes fled : theare come also Perth, Dundie, Covpar, with fundry vtheris burrowis, to the number of iij<sup>m</sup> personis or thairby, or sex houris at ewin. His Majestie tuik purpois that same nicht, to pas at aucht houris at ewin to Brunteland, and vpon the morne come over to Halyroudhous, quhaire his Majestie remainit a certane spaice.

The erle of Angus wes command fordward to that conspiracie, bot fuerued and stayed at Merkinsche ; quhairvpon he wes chargit to compeir befor the King and counfall. The laird of Balweirie and Ardrie joynit thame selfes with Bothuell.

The lairdis of Burley and Logie, delaitted to [have] had intelligence with the erle Bothuell, wer takin and apprehendit be the diuk of Lennox, the ix day of August 1592, and committed to ward within Dalkeithe ; quhaire being examinat they baithe confest the same. Burley gat his lyfe for telling the treuthe, bot Logie, being a great courtiour with the King, and dealler with the erle Bothuell, in Bothuellis interpryse quhilk fould bein done at Dalkeithe, to wit, that they fould come in at the back yet throw the yeard, and gottin the King in thair handis, the said laird of Logie wes ordeanit to be tryed be ane affyse, and execut to the dead. Bot the same nycht that he wes examinat, he escapit out be the meanis of a gentlevoman quhom he loved, a Dence, quho conuoyed him out of his keiperis handis throw the Queinis chalmer, quhaire his Majestie and the Queine wer lyand in thair beddis, till a wyndow in the backfyde of the plaice, quhair he gead down vpon a tow ; and schot thrie pistoletis in takin of his onloving, quhaire sum of his seruandis with the laird of Nithrie wer awating him.

Vpon the xv day of August 1592, the lord of Spynie wes accusit of the refet and intercommuning with the erle Bothuell, be crovnall Steuart befor the King and counfall. Quhilk being denyed, efter mony

attestatiounis and offer of the combat, the said crownar offerit to prove, be witneffe and fundrie vtheris circumstances, vpon the xxix day of the samyn monethe, assienit to that effect. The lord Spynie wes committed to ward in Sterling castle, and the crounar in Blacknes in the meantym, quhair he had beine of befor, as suspect giltie of Falkland read. The day havig come, the crounar refutit to vse ony witneses or circumstances, alledging that it mycht be preiudiciall to the cause, for they mycht be slayne or fubornit, and declaired that he wald vse his witneffe at the day of tryell; quhilk the counsell thocht expedient, and set a day to that effect, the xij of September nixt, and in the meanetyme wardit. Vpon the v of September, Airdrie and captane Hackertoun, associates of the erle Bothuell, wer bathe teane in Leithe be the maister of Glamis and sir James Sandelandis.

In the meanetyme the chancellor fled of court, and durst not remayne thairat be ressone of the illwill [of] the diuk of Lennox. The erle of Ergyle, erle of Mar, maister of Glamis remanit about his Majestie at Dalkeith. The diuk quarrellit the chancellor for vsing sum tanting wordis. The court at this tyme beguid to mislyk the chancellor and Lyndfais that buir court of befor.

\* It wes aggreet betuix [the diuk] and Seffuird, that Patrik Murray feruand to the King fould leid the teindis; sa the diuk returnit. They had ane vther purpoise, to wit the taking and bringing in of Fernihearst, Hunthill, and certane vtheris bordourmen, suspect of the reset of the erle of Bothuell; bot not finding the tyme fit, and hearing that they wer gathered, they left, and returnit home. The purpois of the vplifting of the teindis of Kelfo and Sprouistoun wes refutit be all men. Then the Kingis Majestie pressed the lord Ochiltrie thairwith, quho frelie vndertuik the samyn; quhairvpon theare wes fiftie horsmen

\* A paragraph appears to be omitted here, which is supplied in the Appendix, from the other M.S.—ED.



givin him in pay, quhom the said lord payed monethlie, with the said rent of Sprovtoun and Kelfo, during all the tyme of his theare being. His Majestie lykwayis wes informed that Boduell had ane that conyeed fals conyee, in the house of Row in Liddifdeall : vpon the quhilk information, his Majestie wreyt to the lord Vchiltrie, desyring him to go to the said house, and to bring sick men to his Majestie as he fand theare, togither with all sick instrumentis as could be their had for conyeing, with pover to rease the haill countrie gif neid war. Quhair-vpon immediatelie the said lord Vchiltrie gatherd to the number of fevin or aucht scoir horffe, all in armour, weill horfit, and red first to Jedburghe, quhair they staved that nicht, and refreschit him selff and his companie ; and Ferniheast his brother in law sent with him thrie-scoir horffe vpon the morne at nicht, red to the house of the Row at Liddifdeall, and theare tuik the twa men out of the house besyde the toure, and thairefter strouk vp the duris of the toure, and brocht the ironnis that prented the conyie, with all the instrumentis, togither with ane number of xxx f. peices to the King, quhilk wer counyied theare, and delyverit the same to his Majestie in the Abbay. The fals conyer wes gone in Ingland, and wes not to be had ; to seik metle to counyie moir, as wes reported.

Vpon the tuelt day of September, prefixit to my lord Spyny to abyd affyse for the treasoun quhairof Crounar Steuart accusit him, the maiter wes continowit, and nothing doune till the xiiij day, quhilk wes also continowit, and his Majestie promitted to have the witnesse rady aganis the thrid of October. At this tyme a rayd wes proclamit to be at Jedburghe, the xxv of September, for taking of the border barronis refetteris of Bothuell, to the quhilk ane great number of scherefdomes wes warnit. The saidis personis being charged to compeir dissobeyit, and past to the horne. The erle of Bothuell come to Haick, accompanied with thrie or four hundreth brokin men of the Grahames of Ask

and vtheris, to meit the King of purpois command to Jedburghe : and the King wes stayed hearing heirof, becaufe they repared not fa foone as they wer warnit to the King.

In the meanetyme Ferniehearft come in to Dalkeathe to the King vpone his knees, and cravit pardoun. He gat fick anfuer as he luikit not for ; alwayis it wes deliberat that his lyfe and landis fould be faife : quho come in thairefter, wes wardit in the caſtle of Edinburgh, and the proveſt and bailyeis of Jedburghe beyond Forthe.

Theirefter his Majeſtie liſted ane hoift of twa or thrie thovſand men, and come to Jedburghe, quhair his Majeſtie held court vpone the malefactouris and reſetteris of the erle Bothuell, quhair he cooſt doun certane of thair houſſes. The diuk at this tyme was maid keippar of Liddifdeal, and proveſt of Jedburghe, and in November thairefter, fundrie of the outlawis come in, and offerrit thame ſelffis in will.

Immediatlíe heirefter the erle of Atholl paſt to Tarnoway, accompanied with fundrie of his freindis, viz. the lord Vchiltrie, Louit, M'Kuntoſche, and quhat they with many vtheris could mak, of intention to be reuendgit of the erle of Huntlie for the murthour of the erle of Murray : lykas M'Kunthoſche vpone Straboggie land flew a great number thairefter. The King, for pacefeing this purpois, ſent the erle of Angus as leiſtennent to the northe, vpone the [xij] day of November 1592 ; and according to the Kingis directioun, cauſit bathe the parteis ſubſcryve ane aſſurance, bot of theare awin forme. They wer baithe commandit away ; the one pairtie to Dunkeld, the vther to Aberdein, to funder the pairteis. Bot immediatlíe thairefter, theare wes ſlauchter maid be Allane M'Kildowie vpone M'Intofche men and frendis, and great hearſchip.

Vpone the thrid day of December 1592, captane James Steuart was brocht in to the Kingis Majeſtie, be his cheife my lord Vchiltrie, quho wes at that tyme in great credit with the King, be reſſoune of fundrie

guid proufes of feruice his Majestie had of him fra tyme to tyme of befoir, and speciallie aganis the erle Bothuell ; and gat prefence of the Kingis Majestie and wes weill reffavit, efter he had bein sevin yeiris or therby from court, evir sen the read of Sterling. Quhairat the ministeris cryed out and fand falt, because he had schewin him felse hard to the ministeris quhen he wes in court, and wes the persever of the erle of Mortoun at the King and counfallis command, according to a warrand granted theranent, as lykwayis of the erle of Govreis dead. The said lord Vchiltrie brocht him againe to the Kingis Majestie, quhom with he spak thereafter, and then past to the west countrie with the said lord Vchiltrie, quhair he had interteined him in his houe thereafter thrie yeiris, till the day of his deathe, quhilk wes the                      day of the yeir of God                      . Quho wes werie foully flayne be James Douglas of Torthoreall, of quhom he luikit for no herme : as it wes constantlie reportit, he wes stirred vp be sum about the King, fearing his incomming, bot chieflie remembring that he wes persever of the erle of Mortoun, quhilk he did at the Kingis command and counfalis. He wes flayne command to Vchiltrie from Hafelfyde : quhaire of the lord Vchiltrie, being in court with the King, informit his Majestie ; the quhilk his hienes wes heichlie offendit at, and promisit to had hand, and sie that maiter repaired with all rigor, according to justice. Quhairvpone the lord Vchiltrie folowit furth that maiter befoir the iustice, and gat him to the horne for non compearance, and vfit all the meanis he could to have had the reuendge of that bloude.

About the beginning of Januar 1592, theare wes ane Mr George Ker, brother to the lord Nevbotle, apprehendit in Cumray ile, as ane traffickin papist ; and letters of the Peapis and King of Spanyis gottin in ane fark sleive of ane marineris ; and he and they brocht to Edinburgh. Theare wer also apprehendit with him certane wreytis and missives, direct from the erles of Angus, Huntlie, Erroll and fundrie



vtheris, with blank letters fubfcriyvit be thame, difcovering theirin ane conspiracie aganis relligioun, the King and thair natiue countrie.

The erle of Angus, comming accidently to Edinburgh, wes teane and apprehendit be the fecreat counfall, and toun therof, and put in the caftell in waird. The King hearing heiroyf come to Edinburgh in all heaft from Sterling, quhair he fend for ane great number of the nobilletie to tak ordour with this maiter.

And then fir Dauid Grahame of Fentrie and Mr George Ker wes brocht from Sterling, to the tolbuthe of Edinburgh. It wes thocht meit, becaufe of Mr George Keris denyell, that he fould be butted, and the iuftice clerk and Mr William Hairte, being bofted be his freindis, durft not doe the fame, vntill the tyme his Majestie taking the maiter hiechly, wold have the fame donne. And efter the fecund streak he cryed for mercie, and confest all, and declaired that the blankis fubfcriyvit be the erles of Huntlie, Angus, Arroll, Auchindovne [and] fir James Chifholme, fould bein caried to Spayne; and that ane Mr William Crichtoun of a Jefuite fould filled thame as he thocht guid to the King of Spayne. The commiffioun wes that xxx<sup>m</sup> men fould land out of Spayne at the weft feas, and be conuoyed to the noble men theare adherentis in at Carlelle, and fua furthe to Ingland, and that fyve thovfand Spayneyardis fould be left in Scotland, quhilkis, with affiftance of the nobilletie, fould proclame libertie of confcience. In refpect of Mr Georges declaratioun of the treuthe, the King granted him his lyfe. The laird of Fentrie deponit the famyn, and therfoir wes execut.

About the first day of Februar 1592, the erle of Angus brak ward within the caftle of Edinburgh, and paff north over to the reft of his adhearentis. Theare wes a read proclamit toward the northe immediatly heirefter. His Majestie tuik journey be Sterling and Perth, and wes in Aberdeen the xxij of the faid monethe. The rebelis wer not

seine, bot fugitiue to Caitnese. The haill countrie men wer called in ; the blankis and vtheris schawin ; and a declaratioun maid of his Majesteis comming in these pairtes. Cautioun wes fund of the barronis for the Kingis peace, ryling and concurring with him quhen he pleasit, and for all obedience. And a generall band subscryvit be the King, his nobilletie and barronis, for strait persuit of the erles and vther foloveris with all rigor. The erle of Atholl wes maid commissiouner within the boundis of Elgin, Forres, Nairne, Nes, Cromartie and all beyond Spay ; the erle of Merfchell from the north waiter to Spay.

At this tyme come in ane Inglishe ambaffadour namit the lord Barroche. The commissioun wes, that, feing the King of Spayne had teane vp banner aganis Ingland and Scotland for professioun of the treuthe, it wald please his Majestie to denunce wear with him ; nixt that these that wer of the lait conspiracie mycht be folowit with all rigor ; thridlie, that the league of amitie betuix the twa realmes mycht be reiterat.

To the quhilkis anfuere wes maid be sir Robert Melvill of Murdocairnie knicht thesaurer deput : To the first, that no occasioun of wear wes offerit, be reasone that the haill subiectis of this realme had frie passadge and tread within Spayne ; and incaice he meanit to persev Ingland be landing of his men heir, he wald give pledges that theare sould be no skeath donne : calling to mynd that theare wer many fair offeris maid of befor to the King at thair last strait, bot never a vord keipit. It wes anfuert to the secound, that his Majestie, being a frie prince, wald tak na directioun from the Queine of Ingland to vse or not vse his subiectis. And to the thrid, that theare wes no break and therfor na reneving.

About the xj of Apryle 1593, the embaffadour departed homeward. It wes then concludit that sir Robert Melvill sould be fend embaffadour, with a full resoluing anfuere to Ingland.

At this tyme the diuk and lord of Spynie wes aggreet, and he with his brother put in thair owin plaices. Vpone the xxviij of Apryle, the Kingis Majestie, alledging he wes to hunt, read quicklie out of Haddingtoun to Leidingtoun to the chancellor, dynit with him, and conferred long, quhairat the counfall wes agast.

Vpone the nynt of Junij 1593, fir Robert Melvill wes sent in England, with ane full refolutioun to the Queine, and for reffaving the Kingis annuell he had yeirlie out of England. The ministrie cryed alwayis out, and wer offendit at the ladie Huntleis being in the Abbay, hir husband being ane of the speciall conspiratouris : at last the Kingis Majestie movit heir with, and at the defyre of Mr Bowes embaffadour, pat hir away.

The parliament began vpone the xiiij day of Julij 1593. The diuk of Lennox buir the croun, the erle of Ergyle the sceptour, and erle of Mortoun the fuord. The lordis of the articklis eleētit. Vpone the xxj day of Julij, the King red againe to the tolbuthe. The erle of Atholl being in the toun wald not ryd, becaufe his Majestie wald not condiscend to the erle of Huntleis forfaltour ; nor yit the lord Hamiltoun, being their also. And his Majestie caused mak offeris to be gevin in in the erle of Huntleis name and the conspiratouris, for satisfactioun of his Majestie and the kirk. This parliament wes litle thocht of, becaufe the erles wer not forfalted ; it wes maid a current parliament, and continowit to November nixt. In the meanetyme ane great number of perfonis wer flayne in Sanquhaire, and theare bloudie farkis brocht to the King.

Vpone the xxiiij day of Julij 1593, the erle Bothuell and Mr John Coluill, quho had bein thrie yeiris banischt, come in, accompanied with the erle of Atholl, the lord Forbes, the lord Vchiltrie (quho joynit with thame for reuendge, and vpone promise to assist the reuendge of the erle of Murrays slauchter) to the number of twa or thrie hundreth



men, to the abbay of Halyroudhoufe ; quhaire it wes reported that the faid erle and Mr John war brocht in be the lady Atholl, at the back yet of the faid abbay, betuix aucht and nine houris in the morning ; and at the Kingis ryfing, entered in his chalmer, quhaire his Majestie being putting on his clothes, the faid erle and Mr John fell down on thaire knees, and geve theare fuordis vpon the grund, craving mercie and pardoun moift humblie, quhilk his Majestie yeildit to. There wes vpon this practize the diuk of Lennox, the erle of Atholl, the lordis Vchiltrie, Forbes and Spynie, with fundrie vtheris bandit to the famyn purpois with the erle Bothuell. Theare wes ane great tumult in Edinburgh for this. They come all down in armis, and cryed to vnderstand the Kingis mynd, quho cryed out, and sayd that he wes not captiue, bot weill, incaice that quhilk wes promisit be thame fould be keiped ; and commandit thame all to the Abbay kirk yeard, to stay theare quhill he cald for thame ; and immediatly thairefter sent for the provest and bailyeis, and commandit thame to diffolue and goe homeward ; he hovpit all fould be weill.

Schortlie heirefter the erle of Mar, maister of Glamis, priour of Blantyre, with fundrie vtheris, reteired thame felfes as malecontentis of the toun. It wes thocht meit that Bothuell fould reteir him of the toun, quhill he wer tryed of the cryme of witchcraft layd to his charge ; and the tent of Auguft fet for that effect. The King red immediatlie thairefter to Falkland, accompained with the diuk, the lord Vchiltrie and Spynie, and returnit to Edinburgh to the tent day of Auguft appoynted as faid is. At quhilk day the erle of Bothuell wes put to the knawledge of ane allyse, and purged be thame all in ane voce. Immediatlie heirefter the King being bound to Falkland wes stayed be the lordis, quhill it wes agreeet that his Majestie fould pas as a frie prince quhaire he plesit, and that the erle of Bothuell nor none of his confederatis fould come neir him without his licence ; and sicklyk that the chancellor, the erle of

Mar and thair confederatis fould not repair to court, quhill the parliament appoynted the tent day of November. So as his Majestie departed weill content, promitting be his oathe and handwreyt to restoir the erle of Bothuell to his landis, and all his confederatis.

Word come that the King of France wes turnit papist, and then crounit at Pareife.

Theirefter at a conuentioun appoynted at Sterling, it wes concludit and aggreet be the King and nobilletie, that feing his Majestie wes not sufficientlie pleased to his honour, anent the erle of Bothuell for his double treafonis, theirfoir he and his foloveris fould come in theare prefence of new agayne, and crave pardoun on theare kneis, quhilk fould be granted, and thairefter that he fould reteir him felfe from court, to the tyme that the parliament fould hald, at quhilk tyme he and his fould be restoired; and then that he fould goe of the countrie, and remaine during his Majesties pleaseour. Quhairat the erle of Mar, my lord Home, sir George Home, maister of Glamis, the pryour of Blantyre and vtheris being glad, returnit to court, and war weill acceptit of. Sir Robert Meluill and Mr Robert Bruce wer sent to the erle Bothuell to signefie the conclusioun afoir said; quho attending theare comming at Linlithgow acceptit werie gladlie heirof, and promitted to performe the same to his Majesteis pleaseour. And this being declaired to the King be the afoirlaidis commissiouneris, his Majestie wes weill contented thairwith. Schortlie theirefter proclamatioun is maid that Bothuell fould not come neir the court, within ten myles, etc. And the flate stode sa at this tyme, that it wes feared that the papist lordis fould be reffavit in fauour againe: and on the vther fyde, all the ministry fauored the erle Bothuell, thinking him moift meit to be a chif-taine for the professouris, incaice they fand occasioun to come aganis the papistes.

The King remaining at Linlithgow to the day of Oötober, in



come the chancellor and young Ceffurd with twa or thrie hundrethe horffe to the King, and wer welcome. The gairde of fiftie horffe wer committed to my lord Home, quho wes aggreet with young Ceffuird, and the chancellor with the maister of Glamis.

His Majestie being forfeine at this tyme of a conuentioun and conuocatioun to have bein maid be the erle of Atholl at the castell of Doun, reafe, accompanied with fundrie erles and lordis, and first fend chairges, nixt folowit himselff, for staving of this purpois, and wes of mynd to have the erle of Atholl slayne. He wes accompanied with the erles of Montroise and Govrie: bot he vpone intelligence had afoir past away and escapit; the erles of Montrois and Govrie abed his Majestie coming to Doune, and wer hardlie persevit be the Kingis companie, and in perrell to haue beine slayne, had not the lord Hammiltoun stayed the maiter, and that the gaird had not chance to forgather with thame, hasing gone ane vther way to Dovne. The erle of Montrois come in himselfe, efter the lord Hammiltoun had sayd to the King that the noblemen had not offendit, bot wer anfuerable. The said erle vttered hard termes to his Majestie, in that he wes so persevit, and sa vsed. Sua his Majestie returnit to Linlithgow.

All this tyme the papist lordis wer lyand about the court, within thrie or four myles, and had daylie purpoisse with the courtiouris. Chancellor Maitland depairted to Teuiotdeall, with proclamationis to reafe all the countrie aganis my lord Bothuell. A conuentioun wes appoynted to be at Perth, quhair the erles of Huntlie, Angus and Errol wes ordeanit to be tryed, quhair they had ane assyse of theare awin chosing.

A new proclamatioun that all betuix sextie and sexteine within all the southe schyres shold ryse, and meit his Majestie in going to the bordouris, aganis the xij of October. And his Majestie passand forduard that day, the erles conspiratouris come all and met his Majestie at Fallow



kirk, a litle on this fyde of Soutray hill, and falling on thaire knees craved pardoun; his Majestie seemed not to ken thame till the day appoynted, and that the ministrie war pleased; quhairvpon they depairted back againe. His Majestie sent the lord Lundoris and maister of Glamis to tell the ministrie of theare comming in maner foirsaid, and of his ansuer; quhairof the ministrie mislyked, and bad his Majestie be doand, quhilk Lendoris reported to the King. The effect of this read wes to appoynt ane provest of Jedburgh, and keipper of Liddifdeall, and to call in Ferniheast, Hunthill and vtheris the erle of Bothuellis fauorouris, vnder sick heiche paines, etc.

Theare wes ane assemblie of the ministrie at Edinburgh, quhair the barronis conuenit with thame vpon the xvij day. The commissiouneris of the kirk, barrounis and burgeßes, being conuenit in the Litle kirk of Edinburgh, and forseand the present denger, quhairinto the kirk within the realme, the Kingis perfoun, his estait and haill commoun weill stood into, fend the personis folowing in commissioun to his Majestie, viz. the laerdis of Calderwood and young Merchistoun for the barronis, the commissiouneris of Edinburgh, Dundie and Perth, Mr Patrik Galloway and Mr James Melving ministeris, with artickelis folowing: To desyre that the tryell of the lordis conspiratouris sould not be heastie, bot delayit to sick tyme that all the professouris of the gospell wer rypelie advyfit quhat wes meitest in that maiter, they being thair pairtie and accusoris: Item, it is cravit that thir appostat conspiratouris, being accusit of the heichest treasoun committed, may be put in sum fuir waird, till ordour be teane with all the papistis quhairof they are the head, and till the estaitis advyse forder quhat maner of tryell salbe vfit aganis thame. Item, it is desired that the estaites being advyfit as said is, the pairtie accuseris have the electioun of thaire affyse, and not thame felfes as is pretendit. Item, it is cravit, that seing they ar excommunicat, that they be not admitted to have persone in judgement, nor benefit of

the law, quhill they be joynit vnto Chryft, according to the lawis of the countrie and his Majesteis awin promeis. Item, gif his Majestie will not alter the day, (as they doubt not bot he will) then they crave that, as his Majestie professes relligioun with thame, and the saidis conspiratouris the contrair, they that be professouris of relligioun may be his Majesteis gaird, and that they be admitted in the moift sensible and wearlyk maner to be about his Majestie, to defend his persone from theare violence, and to accuse thame to the vttermoist; quhilk they ar myndit to doe, and it sould be with the loife of all thaire lyfes on ane day, for certanely they ar determinat that the countrey fall not bruik thame bathe, sa lang as they ar Godis profest enemeis. The King tuik this in werie euill pairt at the beginning, sayand he wald not acknavledge sikk commissiouneris, that had conuenit thame selves besyd his priuetie or commissioun. Alwayis he sayd he sould continew that dyet, bot wald not let thame ken to quhat tyme or plaice. Yit senfyne his Majestie resolutit to hald that tryell at Linlithgow, vpone the xxix day of October instant, and hes of new wreyttin to the nobilletie and estaite for that effect.

At this conuentioun haldin at Linlithgow, the ordouring of maiteris, and satling of the estaite to the fuirtie of relligioun and his Majesteis persone, with the tranquilletie of the estait, in respect theare conuenit not sikk a number of noble men, and vtheris as wer wreyttin for, wes remitted to sex of evrie estaite with sex ministeris, quhilkis sould confer, and give in sikk headis and artickelis as they wold be at, and then to meit at Edinburgh vpone the xij of November 1593. Quhairvpone commissioun wes granted to thame be act of counfall, to tak tryell in that maiter anent the erle of Huntlie, Angus and Erroll, withe the vther haill thingis in disordour and confusioun within the realme, quhilk is declaired to be als wald and effectual as ane assyse or court of parliament.

About this tyme ane great truble fell out betuix the lord Maxwell and the laird of Johnstoun.



Proclamationis wes maid that the perfonis refetting the faidis erles in thair houffe fould incur no cryme; and this wes to the effect they nicht remaine neir Edinburgh, quhair the commiffioneris and eftaites mycht the better intercommoun with thame. At this xij of November, the noblemen wreyttin for come not, and fua the eftaitis that come choufit out certane, as it wer twa of evrie eftaite with fum of the offe-faris of eftait, to wifie fick headis as wer to be reffonit on, and to repoint the famyn to the haill number foirfaid, quhilk fould conueine againe vpone the xix of November; lykas they wer wreyttin for againe to that effect. Vpone the faid xix day, the famyn eftaitis convenit again as for the laft tyme and dyet, quhilkis war thir chofin be reffoun na vtheris wold come; to wit, the diuk of Lennox, erle of Mar, the chancellor and lord Leivingftoun for that eftait; the lairdis of Bafe, Baleary, Abbitthall, Tullibardin and Airthe for the barronis; the commiffioneris of Edinburgh, Dundie, Sterling, Linlithgow and Couper in Fyfe. Twa or thrie of the miniftrie wer alfo prefent, quhilkis wald nather reffone nor voit in thefe thingis proponit, bot onlie cravit ane anfuer to fick thingis as they had givin in in artickles.

The King thocht it meit for the quyetnes of the eftaite, that ane act of abolitioun fould be granted to the thrie erles, Achindovn, and fir James Chifholme, for all thingis attemptit aganis relligioun, fpeciallie the fubfcryving of the blankis afoir fpecifeit, and vtheris thingis contenit in the fummondis of forfaltour intentit aganis thame of befoir; quhilk act of abolitioun wes defyrit to be granted with fum conditionis, that is to fay, that they fould firft fatiffie the kirk and miniftrie, betuix and the firft day of Februar nixt, and that they fould be fummond thairto afoir thair ordinar prefbitreis or finodall affembleis, aganis fum day within that tyme, to give the confeffioun of thair faithe, fubfcryve the artikelis of relligioun, and folow the disciplin of the kirk in all thingis; and gif they refusit, to be expellit the countrey, and not to inioy the benefit of



the said act. Sum vther particular iniunctionis wer givin, and caution ordeanit to be fund vnder great sounes, for obseruing of the same. Lykas also, gif they attemptit any thing againe aganis relligioun or the estait of the countrey, of theare awin confessioun and consent fould [be] demein it as traitouris without forder proces. This wes thocht meit be the saidis estaitis, chosen and ordeanit to be send to the saidis erles, to vnderstand gif they wold accept of this conclusioun or not. The minifterie present protestit aganis the said act of abolitioun, and dissaffentit fra the samyn; lykas they cryed out aganis the said act, with all that wes donne at this conuentioun.

At this tyme the erle Bothuell wes ordinit to be denuncit to the horne, for non compearance befor the King and counfall; and yit the horning wes stayed, and he in the meanetyme chairged to depairt out of Scotland, Ingland and Irland, within xv dayis, and thairefter to mak suit for ony thing he would be at.

Vpone the last day of November, theare wes a great fearfing maid of the erle Bothuell within Edinburgh, and sum of his fauoureris teane and wardit, to wit Mr John Ruffell aduocat, and Robert Steuart scherefclerk; they wer first wardit within the toun, and then transported to the castell. Theare falt wes the refet of Mr John Colvill and the erle Bothuell; bot the speciall thing they challengit Mr John Ruffell for wes the lybelling of the fummondis of reducioun to the erle Bothuell of his forfaltour. Thir twa wes fred within twa or thrie or four dayis thairefter, for the quhilk the said Mr Johne payed tuelff hundrethe pundis, and the vther vj<sup>e</sup> pundis to the interteinment of the Kingis gaird, to the great millyking of many.

Vpone the sext day of December 1593, the lord Maxwell warden of the west marches, hasing conuenit twa thovsand men or thairby in armes, quhilkis war lyand in Annandeall befyd Lokarbie, of intentioun to have affedgit the laird of Johnstonis house of the Lochwood, and to

have rooted out him and the memorie of his name in these boundis, according to the Kingis commissioun granted vnto him for that effect; for the Kingis Majestie buir ane euill will toward the laird of Johnstoun, for that he fauored the erle Bothuell, and assisted him with sum of his men at the read of Falkland, and als becaufe he brack waired out of the castell of Edinburgh. Lykwayis theare was a band past betuix the said lord Maxwell and the laird of Drumlenrick, Closburne and vtheris, the said laird of Johnstons deadlie enemeis. It fell out sua that Johnstoun in the meanetyme, presenting himselff withe fourtie horsemen in companie, in the sight of the lord Maxwell and his great hoast, sum skurrouis of the lord Maxwellis to the number iiij<sup>xx</sup> wer send out to persev him and his number, quha taking the cheafe, had ane ambuschment of men, to the number of iij or iiij<sup>c</sup>, lyand darnit in a wood; besyd of the quhilk number, theare was a great pairt of the lord Balcleuches frindis quha brak, and layd the cheafe againe vpon the lord Maxwellis scurriouris, and folowit thame directly and mist hardlie, quhill they come on the great oast, quho seing theare men cheassit, tuik affray and fled altogither. And sua the lord Maxwell, being in slicht lykwayis with sum few of his frindis that bead with him, being vnarmit as thocht he regairded not his enemie, the laird of Johnstoun and sum of his owin name come to him, and the laird of Johnstoun as wes repoirted geve him the first strek him selfe; and sua the lord Maxwell efter he fell from his horse wes creuelly slayne, with fundrie vtheris of his speciall kyn and freindis; sua sum wer also drounit, and sum war teane and slayne in the cheafe. The laird of Drumlenrick and Closburne, Bovrge, Hempseild and fundrie vtheris barronis of Niddeall, being in the lord Maxwellis companie, eschapid werie hardlie with thaire lyfes. This wes esteimit ane strenge and vnkouth thing, that in sick a conflict quhaire thair wes ij<sup>m</sup> men, that four hundrethe sould put thame to slicht.

Vpon the xj day of December 1593, the said erle Bothuell, the



laird of Spot and Mr John Colwill wer denuncit to the horne, for non compearance afoir his Majestie and counfall, to have anfuert vpone maist heiche treasoun. Vpone the same day it fortunit fir Robert Ker younger of Seffuird, accompaigned onlie with one of his awin seruandis called Rutherford, to pas out of Edinburgh homeward to his wyfe quyetlie, quhilkis, in the way of plaine accident, forgathered with the erle Bothuell and ane Gibfoun with him, besyd Humbie on this fyde of Soutray hill; quheare meiting twa for twa, they focht allong tyme on horsback, quhair the laird of Seffuirdis man wes hurt in the cheick, and at lenthe beathe the parteis so weiried with long fechtung, quhill they affentit baithe to let vtheris depairt and ryd away for that tyme. Cefuird come back to Edinburgh, and tald the Kingis Majestie of that accident.

At this tyme letters wer sent out, for chairging sick personis as accompaigned the erle Bothuell at his last incomming to the Abbay, to compear befor his Majestie and counsell at a certane day. Lykas the erle Bothuellis assisteris and fauoraris wer concludit to be put at with all extremitie, and his house of Crichtoun and Ferniheast ordeanit to be rasit and castin down. The same xj day of December, theare come in ane Inglischeman namit fir Robert Karie, sone to the lord Hunifdeane, quho had no commissioun bot come to pas his tyme.

At this tyme the nobilletie and estaites wer wreyttin for to a conuention, for ordour taking anent the baptisme of the prince or princes, and the Queinis Majesteis lyand in cheildbedlear; quhilkis nobilletie and estaitis sould be heir the xj day of Januar nixt to that effect. Immediatlie heirefter it wes concludit that hir Majestie sould ly in Sterling castell, quhairinto scho sould repair vpone the xxvij day of December instant. Sua vpone the xxvij day of December 1593, the King and Quenis Majesteis baithe tuik jorney vnto Sterling, and wer the first nicht in Linlithgow be the way; and at thair comming to Sterling



ludgit in the erle of Ergyles houle theare, and fra that in the lady Maris ludging, quhill the castell wes prepared, quhilk wes than in doing.

Vpone the vij day of Januar 1593, the King past from Sterling to Tullibardin, quhair he remanit a nicht and come back to Sterling. Vpone the xxviiij day of the same monethe, theare come in ane embassadour called my lord Suitche, quha gat prefence of the King in Edinburgh vpon Sunday the xij day of Januar 1593; his commissioun wes anent the perfuit of the papist lordis.

The nynt of Januar, the King come out of Sterling to the conuention, and vpon the morne come to Edinburgh, being the x day. Theare come werie few of the nobilletie or estates to that conuention. The names of thame that war present folowis; to wit, the diuk of Lennox, my lord Hammiltoun, the erle of Mar, the lord Lyndsay, Leivingstoun, Settoun and Forbes, with a few number of barronis, and sum of the burrovis. It wes concludit at this conuention, that in respect the papist lordis had refusit to embrace the act of abolitioun, and keipit not the dyetis appoynted for satisfactioun of the kirk, and depairting of the country, that the said act of abolitioun fould be null and declaired ineffectuall, and that ane parliament fould be proclamit to the xxij day of Apryle nixt, and they summond to abyde tryell of theare conspiraceis, and gif they failyeid in compearance to be forfalted. In the meanetyme his Majestie ellectit ane counsell of the nobilletie present, to quhais judgement and deliberatioun he promittit to stand in all his actionis, laying vpon thame the ordouring and manadging of all his effaires, and the quyeting of all the difordoured estat: quho geve ordour in Edinburgh, sittand in counfall dayly, that the saidis papist erles fould be chairged to ward in his Majesteis castelis within ten dayis, vnder the paine of trefoun. The same lordis wer chairged accordingle as folowes, viz. the erle of Huntlie in the castell of St Androis, the erle of Angus in the castell of Edinburgh, and the erle of Arroll in the castell of Glas-

gōw, within ten dayis, vnder the paine of treafoun, as the letters buir. Quhilk chairge they diffobeyit, and sua declaired to have incurrit the paine of treafoun, according to the certificatioun of the letters. The Ingliſche embaffadour vpone the directioun of the ſaid chairge paſt to Sterling, quhair he remanit xij or xiiij dayis, to ſie quhat folowit vpone the ſaidis charges, and quhat his Maieſtie did for the perſecutioun of the ſaidis papift lordis.

Vpone the nyntein day of Februar, betuix twa and thrie houris in the morning, the Queinis Maieſtie wes delyverit of a young prince, within the caſtell of Sterling in his Maieſteis chalmer theare; quhilk wes a great comfort and maiter of joy to the haill pepill, and movit thame to great triumphe, wantonnes and play, for beaneſyres wer ſet out, and dancing and playing vſit in all pairtes, as gif the pepill had bein daft for mirth.

At this tyme the lord Vchiltrie read to the Lochwood, and efter conference with Johnſtoun theare, quho had ſuorne and promiſt to him to concur as ane of the freindis in the reuendg of the ſlauchter of the erle of Murray, they baithe read forduard that nicht to the Benſchaw, quheare the erle Bothuell and laird of Spot met thame vpone the morne. And theare they all ſubſcryvit ane band, to go forduard in the perſuit of Huntley for the ſaid ſlauchter; and ſuear to go forduard to the reuendge of the ſame, at all occaſionis and with all diligence. Lykas it wes promiſt and appoynted amangis thame and theare haill freindis to that effect, that they ſould meit in Dalkeath, ſecund of Apryle 1594 folowing, and go over to Perth [to] the reſt of thair frendis; ſick as the erle of Atholl, the erle of Montrois, with theare haill freindſchipis, ſould meit and go forduard vpone Huntlie.

The lord Suitche embaffadour could not be content with his anſuer that he reſſavit at Sterling; bot returning to Edinburgh remanit theare ane guid ſpace thairefter, evir renewing his propoſitionis, and ſeikand



forder anfuere, quhill at laft füm headis wer givin him in wreyt, to be fend to the Queine his fouerane, to be advyfit with and anfuerit; quhairvpone he depairted notwithstanding malcontent, vpone the vj of Apryle airlie in the morning.

Vpone the penult day of Merche, the Kingis Majestie come out of Sterling to Edinburgh, vpone ane informatioun sent to his Majestie be chancellor Maitland and füm of the erle Bothuellis vnfreindis, that buir that Bothuellis intentioun wes comming with a force towards Edinburgh; quhairvpone his Majestie came thither, and ludgit within the toun in Robert Govrlayis ludging. In this meanetyme the King being informit that Bothuell, my lord Vchiltrie, and the laird of Johnstoun and theare haill freindis war to meit at Dalkeathe the secund of Apryle, according to ane band fet down at the Lochwood, caufit trauell with Johnstoun to draw him fra that focietie and purpois; and fua granted him a remiffioun for the flaughter of the lord Maxwell, to leave of that courfe. Quhairvpone the laird of Johnstoun read back to Annerdeall with his haill frëindis, and met not the erle Bothuell and lord Vchiltrie at Dalkeathe, according to his band and promeis.

Vpone the first day of Apryle 1594 at nicht, the erle of Bothuell come out of England, accompanied with iiij<sup>c</sup> horfemen weil armit, to the toun of Kelfo, out of the quhilk the lord Home, Balcleuche and Ceffuird had immediatlie befor depairted with a force of ane thovsand men, quhilkis they had conuenit at his Majesteis command, for perfuit of the faid erle Bothuell, and quhilkis they had feparat for that nicht, feing they faw na appearance of Bothuell comming theare. About thrie houris vpone the morne in the morning the fecund day of Apryle, as it had beine reported for fuirtie afoir, the faid erle of Bothuell come at nyne houris out of Kelfo, and lichted in Dalkeithe about fyve houris at ewin, quheare the lord Vchiltrie met him theare, with tuelf fcoir tryed men on horfback, all with hagbutis, pistoletis, jakis and fleil bonnetis



in guid accippedge. They refrefcht thame felfes and thair company in Dalkeithe thrie or four houris, and then paft vnder nicht to Leithe, flayed theare with theare companie till about ten houris in the morning, ever expecting for boites to transport thame over the waite; bot that wes flayed be a command that wes givin to flay all boytes on the yonder fyde, and tak theare failes and rutheris from thame, quhilk wes donne that theare could na boit mak fayle, nather at Kingorne nor the Queinis ferrie. Quhair of they being informit that wes in Leithe refoluit to have gone back, and awated fum vther occaſionis for that purpois, or elis to have gone fum vther way over the water. [They] pat thame felfes in ordour in four troupes, vpone the green on the ſouthe fyde of Leithe forganis the wind mylne, quhilk wes about ten houris afore nune quhen they come furthe or thairby; befor quhilk tyme his Majeſtie had cauſit bring fum peices out of the caſtell, and planted thame abone the Lipperhouſe, quhair the heall toun of Edinburgh wer comming out with theare handſenyeis in all dilligence. The lord Bothuell, quhois companie wes appoynted theare thair ſteall, and the lord Vchiltrie and his companie the wan gaird, went theare way in ordour and guid rank throw Leſterrick, bot with ane litle paſſe into Diddiſtoun, purpoillie to draw the lord Home and his companie from his Majeſtie, the toun of Edinburgh and haill futmen: and to that effect went forduard werie flaelie, quhill they come to the hill beyond Nithrie called Edmeſtoun eadge, on the eaſt pairte thair of, and flayed at the back of the hill. The gaird and the lord Homes companie, thinking that they wer gone away, folowit moir raſhlie nor wyfelie. The lord Vchiltrie and his companie, rancountering thame with ane vther companie of Liddeſdeall men that folowit efter him, givand thame the charge, put the gaird and lord Homes companie all to flicht, tuik xxx or xl of thame, and hurt ſome; and ſua departed without forder perſuit, and immediatlie ſend back the priſſoneris againe. The lord Homes companie racknit viij<sup>c</sup>

men or therby, together with the gaird, being fiftie tryed men, the laird of Weymis, Carmichell, James Gray, Richard Prestoun, my lord Halyroudhousie with fundrie and dyverse gentlemen of court, to the number of iiij<sup>xx</sup> personis or therby. The lord Bothuell efter the chairge wes given comming forduard, his horse fell and strouk his choulder blead out of lithe; sua his companie that wer iij<sup>c</sup> and sum mea stayerd all with him quhill all wes donne. And they, lord Vchiltrie and his company comming back, met the erle Bothuell at the toun of Nithrie; efter they had called for all theare men, and seine that nane wes missing, they went forduard to Dalkeathe, quhaire they remanit a pairt of that nicht, theare refrescht thame selves and theare horffes, and fra that past the hie way to Kelfo. The greatest pairte of the companie went thither; bot the erle of Bothuell and the lord Vchiltrie, be resfoun of the paine of his choulder, stayerd that nicht at Langhermestounes housie beyond Sovtray. And vpone the morne airlie went to Kelfo, quhaire they remainit ane vther nicht, and separat thame selves and past to Ingland.

Efter this his Majestie remanit sum dayis in Edinburgh, in dispesche of the lord Suitche the Inglishe embassadour, quho, notwithstanding of all the fair offeris maid be his Majestie to persev the papist lordis, depairted male content. Alwayis he ressavit his Majesties ansuer, in sum headis and artickelis to be sein be the Queine. Quhilkis in effect wer, that his Majestie mycht have hir concurrence and support of money, to the fortherance of that actioun of persuite of the papist lordis be way of deid; and that for eschewing of Bothuelis persuit in these pairtis quhair his Majestie wes not, in the vther actioun for the hendering therof, Boduell mycht be delyverit ather in his Majesteis handis according to the treateise, or vther wayis put out of the Quenis dominionis, or restrainit fra trubling of his Majesteis guid subiectis, and hendering of his Majesteis intentioun to persev the saidis papist lordis.



Heirvpon proclamatioun wes maid, commanding all his Majesteis subiectis beyond Forthe to meit him in Dundie vpone the xxix day of Apryle instant.

Immediatlíe efter the depairtour of the Inglishe embassadour, his Majestie dispescht Ester Weymis and Mr Eduard Bruce in embassadge towardis Ingland and France, to inuite the Queine of Ingland and King of France to the baptisme of the Prince, and to assure the Queine of his Majesteis perfeuerence in foloving furthe the headis sent be my lord Suitche; as also to deall with hir Majestie in sum vther effairis concerning the weill of baithe the estaites. Mr Eduard Bruce wes appoynted to return with hir Majesteis anfuer, and the vther to pas to France.

His Majestie come from Sterling to Edinburgh, quhair he appoynted preparatioun for the northland read, to be concludit in ane conuentioun than to folow and hald theare.

At this tyme word wes of Bothuelis incomming out of Ingland with greatter force then afoir. The estaitis conveinand with his Majestie in the Nether tolbuthe, thocht it meit with advyse of sum of the ministrie theare present, that first his Majestie sould have ane parliament for proceeding to the forfaltour of the papist lordis; then that they sould be persevit be way of deid; and sua the read staid. The erle of Atholl and lord Forbes wer chargit to compeir befor the King and counfall that day, for trafficking with Bothuell, bot they compearit nocht, and sua wer denunciit to the horne for not compearance.

In the beginning of Maij, embassadouris war sent out of Scotland to Denmerk, Almanye, the Law countreis; that is to say, Mr Peter Young to Denmerk, [and to] the diukis of Bruinfwick and Mikleburghe, and sir William Keath with Mr William Murray to the Law countreis, to invite thame to the baptisme. The chappel royall of Sterling wes teane down, and ordourit of new againe, with fundrie vtheris houffis for



the baptisme. The parliament haldin; the erles of Huntlie, Angus and Errol wer forfeited; M'Kleann, M'Conniell, Donald Gorme and fundrie vtheris also forfeited. The xv day of August wes appoynted for the baptisme, to the quhilk all the nobillètie, barronis and gentlemen wer invited to be present.

About the tent or xij of Julij, Mr James Gordoun father brother to the erle of Huntlie, a jesuite, arrayvit at Aberdeen, or within thrie myles therto, with sum vther jesuites and papistis with him; he him selff with twa or thrie start out of the schip in the nicht, with theare packettis and vtheris thingis they brocht with thame. Vpone the morne thereafter the toun of Aberdeen apprehendit in that schip twa Inglishmen, with ane that called him selfe a Fleemyng, quhom they supponit to bein a Spayneard, and tuik thame and pat thame in waird. The erles of Angus and Erroll hearing of this, come accompanied with fevin or viij<sup>xx</sup> horsles, and craued the delyverie of these men committed in waird, or elis awowit to burne the toun. Quhilk they refuset, bot the erle of Huntlie command with a greater force nor the toun could withstand, they wer forcit to delyver thame to him within a day or twa thereafter. Quhilk command to the Kingis knavledge, it wes thocht best that he fould pas in persone him selfe with his subiectis forduard against the erles againe, the xxvj of August nixt; and in the meane tyme geve commissioun to the erles of Ergyle, Atholl, Forbes and vtheris to pas vpone thame, and hald thame doand with fyre and suord to his theare comming.

The baptisme continovit to the first day of September, and the bancket beguid than that samyn day; bot becaufe the Inglishche embassadour wes not come in to the feird day at ewin, the solemne day wes continovit to the vj day, being ane Fryday. Quhilk day all thingis being maid radie, the Prince wes caried from his chalmer to the Chappell royall be the erle of Suffox and Mr Bowis, embassadouris

for the Queine of Ingland. The fermoun maid be Mr Patrik Galloway, quhilk being finifchit, the baptifme wes maid be Mr David Cunynghame bifchop of Aberdeen, quho efter the actioun maid ane oratioun in latine. The embaffadouris of Denmerk and Almanyie tuik leiff from his Majeftie, being propynit with goldin chenyeis, imbarkit at Leithe four or fyve dayis efterhend; and the Flemifche and Ingliſche in lyk manner. The ritcheft propyne wes reffavit fra the Flemingis, wes worthe xij<sup>m</sup> and iiij<sup>c</sup> lib. together with v<sup>m</sup> leiveris yeirlie to the prence. The Ingliſche embaffadouris propyne wes a cupboord ritchly wrocht.

About the xv of September 1594, fure word come to his Majeftie that Bothuell wes joynit with the papift lordis Huntlie, Angus and Erroll, quho levyed ſum wadgit men for profecutioun of thair wicket courſes. His Majeftie then reſolued to hald the read fordward, liſted j<sup>m</sup> men of wear be help of his Majeſteis burrowis, and be ſum ſiluer advancit to his Majeftie vpone pledges. The haill cuntrey being vnder the proclamatioun, ſum wer licenciatis to byd at home be reſſoun of thair compoſitionis beſtowit vpone payment of the fuddardis, quhair of thaire wes iiij<sup>c</sup> horſmen and vj<sup>c</sup> futemen. The erle of Ergyle his Majeſteis leiſtennent with his force, being ſex or ſevin thovſand men, command fordward tuik jorney to the northe vpone the xxvij of September 1594, paſt in throw Badenioche, aſſedgit the erle of Huntleyis houſe of Ruthuen theare. My lord Forbes conuenit alſo his number of xj<sup>c</sup> men, awaiting vpone the erle of Ergyles incomming; and at this tyme the erle of Huntlie and Erroll with theare force convenit at Elgyn, to the number of xv or xvj<sup>c</sup> men.

In the meane tyme certane is teane for intercomoning with Bothuell, as namelie James Cochran, Mr Allane Orme, Willie Allane in Leithe and ane John Gibſoun, all execute; John Bartane, his wyfe, young Anſtrether, his wyfe apprehendit and wardit.



The King vpone the ferd of October past with his forces forduard to Sterling, myndit to go forduard according to the proclamatioun. Vpone the same day being the feird of October, the erle of Ergyle his force and Huntlie and Errolis met at ane hill fyd called Glenleivat, a little beyonde the plaice of Auchindoun, Ergyle the leiftennentis force being vij or viij<sup>c</sup> men, and Huntlie and Errollis being xv or xiiij<sup>c</sup> men. The chairge wes first givin be v<sup>c</sup> horse of Huntleis company, and thairefter bucket be him selffe and the rest of his armie, quhillk wes rancountered be the leiftennentis wangaird. And in that conflict iij<sup>c</sup> or iiij<sup>c</sup> horse wer slayne to Huntleis companie, befyd xx or xxiiij of his kyn and name, namelie Achindoun, etc. The erle of Erroll fshot in the leg with ane arrow, and evill hurt vtherwayis, and ane great number of his companie. Ergyles companie tuik the flicht notwithstanding, and theare wes iiij<sup>c</sup> or therby slayne, speciallie Lochinyell and his brother.

The Kingis Majestie come to Aberdein with his armie about the xv day of October; and the erle of Ergyle come to his Majestie at Dundie vpone the aucht day, with twa and him selffe, the wether being werie greiuous and vehement. The haill papist earles keipit thame selves quyet all that tyme the King wes in Aberdein, and na intelligence could be had of thame. At that tyme the barronis and vtheris gentlemen quho wer with the saidis earles wer hardlie persevit, theare escheatis disponit, and cautoun teane that naine vtheris sould reset ather the erles or thair complices. The houlfe of Straboggie and Slaynis, with the Nevtoun a gallant house, wer destroyed and dimolischit, and the King red theare to that effect in propper persone.

His Majestie remainit at Aberdein v or vj weekis, and departing for fkearfetie of wiueris left behind him the diuk of Lennox leiftennent, togither with his counfall and barronis to assist him, and ane hundrethe wadgit horfmen and ane hundrethe futemen to attend him, befyd the countrie appoynted to attend him continuallie. His Majestie, this



being donne, and caution being fund be certane barronis for keiping guid ordour, depairted to the castle of Dynnotter the xj of November. The diuk staid and tuik ordour with the hail complayntis of the countrie: and then vpon intelligence that the erle Bothuell wes with the papist erles in Elgyn, he tuik jorney therto; quhaire they wer finderit and diffoluit, and na forder donne theirat. He gat guid obedience, and efter sum courtis haldin theare, returnit to Aberdein againe, quhair he also held courtes, and delt with the erles for leasng the countrie; he staid to the xij of Februar or theareby.

About this tyme thir thrie erles, Angus, Huntlie and Erroll, met with Bothuell quyetlie at the kirk of Memmure in Angus, and set down the headis of ane band amangis thame, the headis quhair of as they wer contenit in ane ticket, his Majestie gat thame subscrivrit all vnder thaire handis fra the laird of Balwerie, quho wes in companie with thame theare.

His Majestie had ever great fauor and lyking of the lord Vchiltrie, and vsit all meanis and occasionis to persuoid and draw the said lord fra the erle of Bothuells companie; and thinking that the erle of Bothuells meiting with Huntlie and banding with him, fould be ane cheife occasion to move the said lord to leave Bothuell, his Majestie causit fir Roger Aftoun, quho had married a sifter of the said lordis, and Mr Patrik Galloway his Majesties cheif minister to wreyt vnto the lord Vchiltrie, and causit send the double of the band vnto him, desyring that the said lord wald come to some pairt besyd Edinburgh, or to the toun of Edinburgh, quhaire he fould be in suirtie till they fould bring the principall band and let him sie it. Lykas his Majestie wes maist willing to pardoun him all bygeanis, and all those that folowit him, vpon condition that he fould not medle nor enter in companie with the said erle Bothuell at ony tyme thereafter, nor nane of the papist erles, bot be his Majesties permissioun and knavledge. Efter the reseat of the said letters

and copie of the band, the said lord Vchiltrie come with all diligence to Craiglockord, quhair Mr Patrik Galloway come furthe and met him in the nicht, withe quhom he come in to the toun of Edinburgh; and the nixt nicht folowing come doune to the Abbay, and went vp to ane chalmer abone his Majesteis cabbinat quhair fir James Sandelandis lay, and stayed theare quhill Mr Patrik Galloway and the said fir Roger Aftoun come vp with his Majestie thither. Quhaire the said lord, kneiling vpone his kneeis, craved his Majesteis pardoun for bearing company with Bothuell withe quhom his Majestie wes offendit, bot for ony euill mynd or intention that he had toward his Majestie or the troubling of his estaite, he protested to God he had not, bot onlie the regaird he had to his particular for the reuendge of the slauchter of the erle of Murray, quhairin he wes so greatlie interest as his Majestie knew werie weill. Vpone the quhilkis wordis his Majestie tuik him up be the hand, and sayd he knew all that to be werie trew: and vpone sum mae gracious speiches vsit towardis him, they conferred a guid spaice together in the chalmer, quheare he geve his Majestie full satisfactioun according to his hienes defyre, and rellavit ane kife of his hand, and pardoun for all bygeanis; quhilk theirefter schortlie his Majestie geve vnder his hand and seall, and all that folowit him at the reade of Leithe, and went homeward to his awin houe.

Huntlie and Erroll depairted of the countrie about the            day of  
    1595. Bothuell lykwayis depairted of the countrie, first  
 passing to Kaitnes, and therfra about the            day of            1595  
 to France, lyanding at the New heawin, and fra that past to Rowane  
 and Pareische. Angus remainit in the countrie in certane obscure  
 pairtis, and as his Majestie wes informit about Douglas. Quhaire vpone  
 his Majestie wreyt to the lord Vchiltrie sum few lynes vnder his awin  
 hand, defyring him as he wald doe him acceptable seruice, to try and  
 learne gif Angus reforted theare in Douglas or therabout, quhilk gif he



did, to mak purpois to apprehend him and bring him vnto him ; as lykwayis to bring twa of the erle of Angus seruandis, viz. Inglis of Breadlie, and Andro Morisoun quha wes steuart to the erle of Angus, quho wer privie to all his courses at that tyme. According to the quhilk letter, the lord Vchiltrie vfit all diligence, and wes maist willing to effectuall his Majesteis desyre as it kythed, in making purpois to have apprehendit the said erle and his saidis seruandis : and being advertit be his spyes that theay wer within Douglas and boundis thair of, the said lord Vchiltrie conuocat together of his freindis and seruandis to the number of twa hundrethe horse, gifing out the repourt that he wes to meit his Majestie vpon some occasioun at Edinburgh ; and sua come forduard to Douglas, quhair his spy met him, and schew him that the erle of Angus went away that dawing out of Douglas, quhair he had lyene twa nichtes of befoir. His man Andro Morefoun wes yit in the toun ; the said lord inviroined the toun, and as he wes ryping the houffes, and searshing thame, Andro Morefoun went out at the back of the yeard quhair he ludgit, quho wes teane and brocht to the said lord. Breadlie wes comming from Lenrick, as the lord Vchiltrie wes lykwayis informit, quhom he waited for lykwayis ; and he comming from the said toun of Lenrick, cheassit him some few myles and tuik him, and brocht thame bathe to Edinburgh to his Majestie. And efter they wer tried, examinat, and deponit vpon thaire oathes all that they knew, there wes some about the King, sitch as chancellor Maitland, sir George Home and the rest of that factioun, that wes verie earnest with his Majestie to cause hang thame. The lord Vchiltrie had procurit of his Majestie the custodie of the men ; quhair of being informit that his Majestie wes prest be some about him to have thame execute, sent for Mr Patrik Galloway, and acquainted him heirwith as he wes informed, schawing him that he [would] rather have given the halfe of his land, or they men incurrit any denger of thaire lyfes, seing they haid given



his Majestie satisfiatioun be theare depositiounis of all they knew, and he wald be cald bot a burrior to have brocht thame to the skaffold ; he had rather chofen to cutted theare headis of and brocht in, nor to brocht thame alyfe to the skaffold ; desyring him to crave of his Majestie maist humblie the fauour to graunt theare lyfes. The quhilk commiffioun the said Mr Patrik Galloway declaired vnto his Majestie, quhair of his Majestie confiddering werie gracioullie the said lord Vchiltreis entres thearin, lyk as he had seine him so willing and radie, granted his desyre, and geve the said lord theare lyfes and to put thame at libertie, the quhilk he did werie honefflie. At this tyme the lord Vchiltreie wes not aggreet with Maitland and the Homes.

At Bothuelis passing out of Kaitnes, his brother Hercules Steuart and sum vtheris his fauoreris, Mr Allane Orme and certane vtheris wer execute, to the great regrait of the pepill ; for this Hercules wes ane simple gentleman, and not ane interpryfer. Mr John Coluill wes his apprehender, and for that disgracit, becaufe he promisit him his lyfe. The leivings of Huntlie and Errol wer given to the diuk, and he maid theare awin ladeyis and wyfes intromettouris thairwithe. Angus leaving wes lykwayis given to the diuk, and intromettit with be his awin chalmerlanis. Bothuelis leiving wes renuncit to Ceffurde and Balcleuche, and Coldinghame to the erle of Home, to thair awin houffes and vffes. It wes sayd that thir thrie wer vpone ane course of transporting of the prince from Sterling to the castell of Edinburgh. Johne lord Thirlsteane, being oft tymes seik, recouered now and then ; at last befor his depairtour, quhilk wes the [iij] day of October 1595, efter great remorce for his fynnes depairted this lyfe.

About the [xiv] day of October 1595, the lord Hereis, accompanied with sum incountrie men of the name of Maxwell to the number of iij<sup>e</sup> personis, come to Lockarbie, of purpois to have focht and killed the Johnstons ; bot they wer dissapoynted, for Newwork wes left for

dead, and the laird of nether Pollock with xx or xiiij of the name of Maxvell wer slayne, and many teane priffoneris be the Johnstons, to the lord Hereis great disgraice.

About the xxiiij of November, word come that iiij<sup>c</sup> failes of Spayne yeardis wer lyand at Bykay befyd Burdeaux. The King come with the counfall to Edinburgh, to treat vpone maiteris of the reformatioun of the countrie, and the interteinment of his Majesteis house, the xxiiij of the said monethe. Wappinschawing is appoynted throw all the countrie, in respect of the word of the Spayne yeardis, and great preparatioun for fortefeing of the country, bot litle donne.

In the beginning of Februar 1595, aucht lordis wer appoynted for vptaking of his Majesteis haill rentis, propertie and casualeties; viz. Alexander lord Vrchart president of the colledge of justice, [the] pryour of Blantyre, sir Dauid Carnegie of Colluthie knicht, Mr John Lyndsay of Menmure, Mr James Elphinstoun of Innernachtie, Mr Thomas Hammiltoun of Drumcairny, Mr John Skene clerk of register and Mr Peter Young of Settoun maister Almoyare; quhilkis war solemnelie fuorne to respect his Majesteis profite and weill in passing of all thingis. They, according to thair commissioun, met together in the Over tolbuith daylie efternounge, and keipit verie preceise and guid ordour. It wes thocht now that all shuld be weyll handled: they protestit that they focht nothing so muche as his Majesteis weill, and wald have no feall for thair seruice.

At this tyme the laird of Parbreathe comptroller and the provest of Glenclouden collectour war pressit to demit thaire offices, quhilk they yeildit. Nixt the maister of Glamis wes delt with for the office of the thesaurie, quho being difficile rassavit sex thousand pundis for his guidwill in hand. The said Walter pryour of Blantyre in Merche 1595 wes maid thesaurer, and gat the ordinar feall of j<sup>m</sup> lib. includit in his gift; and sir Robert Melwill geve over his office of deputie to the said



pryour, for the quhilk he had compositioun : sua the pryour wes full thefaurer. In the end of Februari, Mr Robert Bowes come in embassadour for the Queine of Ingland.

About the xiiij or xv day of Apryle, word come in Scotland that Kaleyis wes assaltd and wyn be the Spayneyeardis, being in number xxv<sup>m</sup> men ; it wes confermit be ane certaintie immediatlie thairefter. The forme wes this ; it wes betrayed be sex merchandis, quhair of thrie wer apprehendit be the leiftennent and hangit, and vtheris thrie escapit ; and in the meanetyme, the Spayneyeard assalting the toun in the nicht, assurance wes teane betuix the leiftennent and thame ; yit the Spayneyeard vndermynding the wall blew vp a great pairt of the toun with poulder, and pat many to the aidge of the fuorde : bot sa many as could be had of the Inglishe fyd went for manning the citaideall, bot it wes also wyn and they all slayne. This wes in doing fevin dayis. Thairefter theare past ane armie of xxx<sup>m</sup> men to Spayne, and pat many to the aidge of the fuorde, wan Cadeise walis and fundrie of the Spanishe schipis with great slauchter. The erles of Effex and Suffex returnit with great spoyles of schipis and vtheris guidis, quhairat great triumphe wes maid, and bealis set vp for joy.

Vpone the xiiij of Apryle 1596, the laird of Balcleuch, accompanied with thriescoir personis or thairby, past to the castle of Carlell, ledderit and clame the walis thairof, and tuik furthie of the same William Armstrong called of Kynmouthe, being theare in prissoun, as takin immediatlie befor be the Inglischemen, at a meiting at a day of trew of the opposit warden with Balcleuche (being lord and keipar of Liddifdeall) and [to] his dishonour as he comptit. [He] cause blaw his trumpet on the hicht of the castell wall, and then brocht the said William away hailcart, slaying and hurting in the meanetyme thrie of the watches of the castell ; and yit not weill thocht of be the Kingis Majestie. Balcleuche being accufit heirof be the Inglishe embassadour, it wes



thocht na offence meritting his fying and delyverie quhilk wes craued. Alwayis for fatiffeing of the Queinis Majestie, Balcleuche wes wardit within St Androis, vnder pretext of the intercomoning with Frances Movbray, fugitiue for the hurting of William Schaw, and making him his fecund in a combat vndertakin betuix him and Young Ceffuirde.

About the xx of August 1596, word come quhilk wes trew that the erle of Huntlie come in Scotland; quhilk being first obscurit and thair-  
 efter diuulgat, the ministrie foundit and cryed nichtelie out of thair pulpitis thairvpone.

About the xij of September, theare wes a conuentioun of certane of the nobilletie and estaitis, quhairat the erle of Huntleyis wyfe geve in in his name certane offeris, quhilkis wer hard, bot reiectet allutterlie till sick tyme as they fould vnderstand quheare he wes, and that cautioun fould be fund afoir his incomming in the countrie, for his guid behauiour, in sick forme as it pleased his Majestie with advyse of his Hienes counfall. Notwithstanding thairefter in ane vther conuentioun haldin at Dumfermling vpone the            day of            1596, vnder pretext of ordour taking anent the Princes baptisme, it wes minted to be the said erles wyfe againe, bot no thing donne.

The baptisme appoynted the xxviiij of November 1596, without inviting of any strengeris at Halyroudhous. The Queine of Inglandis embassadour Mr Bowes haldand vp the Princes called her lady Elifabethe, efter the Queine his Majestie, and fua wes cryed and called be the lyon harrald *Lady Elifabethe first dochtour of Scotland*. Litle or no triumphe wes maid bot in guid faire and cheir, becaufe that it wes in wynter feason and ill wether.

In this meanetye, the Inglishche embassadour compleanit vpone Mr Dauid Black for vttering ill wordis of the Queine, and calling her ane atheist, and that the relligioun of Ingland wes bot the schaw of a relligioun. He wes thairvpone cited befor his Majestie and counfell,

quheare finding the embaffadour fuerue fra the accusatioun, ane vther fummondis wes lybellit aganis the faid Mr. David, quhairby he wes fummondit to compeir, to anfuer vpone fick fpeiches as he had given out of pulpit within thrie dayis befor, to wit, that he had publictlye fayd in pulpit, that the papift erles wes come home be the Kingis knowledge and consent, quhairin his Hienes treacherie wes detectit; that all Kingis war deuilis and come of diuils; that the deuill wes the head of the court and in the court; that he prayit for the Queine of Scotland for the fashione, becaufe he faw na appearance of guid in hir tyme; that he red a copie of a fummondis of fufpenfioun in the midis of his fermone in the pulpit, repellit and difcufft the reffonis thairof, and callit the lordis of Seffioun mifcreantis, bryberis and holly glaffe, and the nobilletie cormoladis; he calit the Queine of England atheift; and laft, that he and Mr Andro Melvill convenit ane number of barronis in Fyfe within the toun of Couper, and maid a couenant with thame to ryfe in armis, make ane infurrectioun, and execute fick turnis as they devyfit, and for that effect electit four or fyve captans to be thair conductouris.

This Black vfit a declinatour of his Majeftie's judgement, faying it wes doctrine, and that the profeitis and ministrie wer only judges competent to him *in prima instancia*; quhilk paffing to ane interloquitour his Majeftie repellit, and fand him felfe judge thairinto. Quhairvpone witneffe being calit in and fuorne, certane of the fpeciales of the counfell wer appoynted to examinat thame the morne thairefter; quhilk being done, and the haill witneffe, being a great number all inhabitantis within and about St Androis, examinat, about xxvj of thame deponit the faid Black to be giltye of the haill fpeiches befor fpecifeit. Vpone the quhilk his Majeftie, ever inclynit to lenitie, superceidit his punifchment, quhilk wes remitted to his Hienes plesour, in hoip that maiteris fould [have] bein takin away and packet vp betuix his Hienes and the ministrie, quhilkis all tuik a pairt in maintenance of that declinatour, be a number



of theare fubfcriptionis interponit thairto. Quhairvpone infchevit a great contraverfie betuix his Majeftie and the miniftrie, his Hienes acclaming to be judge to thame in all maiteris of treafoun and feditioun, and they denying the fame. This Black efter conviètioun remitted to the Kingis punifchment, his Majeftie wardit him beyond the northe water quhill his Hienes declairit his mynd.

Sundrie conferences wer betuix his Majeftie and the miniftrie anent the pollitick and externall gouvernement of the kirk. Maiteris thair of [wer] hardlie reffonit and fluckin at on ather fydes, quhill at laft, be the minifteris constant abyding at theare declinatour, and that they wer onlie competent judges in thair doctrine delyverit in pulpit *in prima instancia*, his Majeftie wes heichlie exasperat thairat, and at thear daylie declaming aganis his Majeftie and his counfall, finding falt withe his Hienes courfe in the fauour fchewin to the papift erles, speciallie Huntlie, and impunging his Majefties lawis, actis of parliament and proclamationis, maid anent thair reftreynt from convocation of thame felfes, and with thame the noblemen and barronis of the countrey at theare affembleis and vther tymes, without his Majefties privetie and licence, alledging the fame to tend to a feditioun. Sum of the miniftrie, that wer commiffioneris for the reft at Edinburgh for the tyme, wer chairged and commandit to depairt of the toun. Sum alfo of the tounfmen thocht maift familiar with the minifteris of Edinburgh, to the number of xj or xij, wer chairged of the toun, and not to come within twa myles thairto.

The miniftrie of Edinburgh, incenfit at his Majefties fa hard proceeding as they thocht, geve out maift griuous and vnkouthie fpeiches againis the counfall; to wit, prefident, fecretar, Mr Thomas Hamiltoun aduocat. Speciallie Mr Walter Balkanquholle ane of the minifteris of Edinburgh, preaching in St Jeilis kirk the xvij day of December 1596, ane euill day for the toun of Edinburgh, maift griuouflic exclamit aganis the faidis counfelleris be theare names exprefst, and aganis his Majefties



coure in fauouring of Huntlie, afferming thairby the kirk and relligioun to be in denger, and exhorting his auditouris, lordis, barronis, gentlemen, burgeſſe and vtheris to repeare immediatlie to the Litle kirk, quhaire the lordis Lyndfay and Forbes, withe the lairdis of Bargeany, Blackwane, Duntreathe, Hatton, Faldounfyde, M'Kleane and fundrie vtheris barronis, gentlemen and burgeſſes being convenit at his defyre, ane exhortatioun wes maid be Mr Robert Bruce, ane vther of the faidis miniſteris, declairing to the pepill the denger quhairin the kirk and relligioun ſtood, be the returne of the papift erles within this realme, and the fauour ſchawin to thame; and thairvpone defyrit ſick as wer convenit theare to hald vp thair handis, and awow the defence of the kirk and relligioun aganis quhatſoeuer. Quhilk being doune, ſum of the faidis noblemen and barronis, and ſum of the miniſtrie wer directed to the Tolbuithe, quhairin his Maieſtie wes for the tyme in the ower houſe, with commiſſioun to defyre his Maieſtie, in reſpect of the denger quhairin the profeſſouris of Godis relligioun ſtood, to put theſe counſellouris from him quho geve him counſall to bring home they papifte erles, to the perelling of relligioun and his awin eſtaite. Quhilk commiſſioun being diſchairged ſum pairt to his Maieſtie, his Hienes, as the commiſſioneris and pepill murmured, tuik not the ſame in guid pairt, bot as ane miſcontent, withdrew him ſelfe out of the heiche houſe doun to the laiche [doun to the] Tolbuithe, and theare convenit ſa mony togither of the counſell as wer preſent, to advyſe vpone ane anſuer.

And ſua in this meanetyme, as his Maieſtie and lordis wes fittand theare in counſell at the backcomming of the commiſſioneris agane, ane fray arreafe in the Tolbuithe being full of pepill, quhilk proceidit vpone ane fray that firſt beguid in the Litle kirk, quhairin ane cryed "The ſuord of Gidioun!" and ſome vtheris cryed "Armes! Armes!" And ſua a great number of tounſmen, quhilkis wer thoct maift zealous in relligioun, and hanted in the companie of the miniſteris, pat thame

felfes in airmes, fome in corffleatis and fum vther wayis. Lykas the lord Lyndfay, lord Forbes and fum of the barronis conuenit in the Litle kirk, and with the miniftrie pafft fordward to the Tolbuithe in ane great companie together. And fua exclamationis paffing throw the haill toun, and all men making to armes, theare fell out ane exceiding great tumult, to the terroure of his Majeftie and all the lordis and vtheris with his Hienes in the tolbuithe, bot fpeciallie the greateft fear of the four lordis, quhilkis wes thocht to have beine flayne, to wit, the prefident, the fecretar, Mr James Elphinfoun, the aduocat Mr Thomas Hamiltoun, and my lord of Menmure. Theare wes directit out from his Majeftie and counfall theare prefent, the erle of Mar and the lord Vchiltrie, to the lordis barronis and miniftrie conuenit in the kirk yeard, to ftay the tumult. They had great truble and buffines in thaire outgoing, be reffoun of the thronge of pepill; and at thaire comming to the kirkyeard on the back fyde, quhaire the lordis, miniftrie and all wer conuenit, fome wordis wer wiffellit at the firft betuix the erle of Mar and lord Lyndfay, quhilkis could not be quenched a long tyme, quhill the lord Vchiltrie defyred the lord Lyndfay to have patience, and heir the erle of Mar delyver his Majefties commiffioun, as it become him weill to doe: Quhilk efter he did, he returnit with my lord Vchiltrie to his Majeftie and counfall, quho wer fittand expecting theare back coming. In this meanetyme the magiftrates and honeft men of the toun, ignorant of the maiter meanit, comming to fpeak his Majeftie, be his Hienes command ftayed the tumult, and commandit all theare nichbouris to theare ludgingis. And quhen the matter wes quyetted, and that the lordis barronis and miniftrie that wer conuenit wer ordeanit to come down to his Majeftie at efter noune, and to fchaw theare greifes, the quhilk they promifit to doe, his Majeftie pafft down the Hie freit to the Abbay on fute.

Theirefter the moveris of the tumult, convening thame felfes together



in Mr Robert Bruces galrey in the back of the kirk at efternounge the samyn day, maid choise of sum commissiouneris, viz. the lord Forbes, the laird of Bargeanie and laird of Blackwane, laird of Faldounfyde with sum of the minifteris, quhilkis they fend doune with sum artickelis to his Majestie to be ansuerit. They held forduard the way, quhill they come to the Abbay close about four houris at ewin. The Kingis Majestie, being informed of theare commissioun and of theare comming, called the lord Vchiltrie, and directit him, as he wald doe him maist acceptable seruice, to move and draw Bargaynie and Blackwane fra that companie. Quhilk he did with all diligence, for these twa men wer his speciall freindis, and brocht theare be him vpon ane day of law, for persuite of the lord Torthorell, for the slauchter of his vmquhill vncl James Steuart sumtyme chancellor of Scotland. Sua efter the said lord had teane twa out of that companie back to the toun with him, the rest of the commissiouneris, efter a litle consultatioun and advysement with thame selfes, separat thame selfes, and ilk ane of thame past ane fundrie geat, leavand of thaire commissioun vndischarged. The same nicht Barganie and Blackwane wer brocht in quyetlie to his Majesteis chalmers, at ten houris at ewin, be the meanis of the lord Vchiltrie, quho wer pardonit be his Majestie, and commandit to ryd home to theare awin houffe.

Vpon the morne the noblemen and barronis in this quarrell separat thame selfes and past hameward; some of thame wer called thairefter befor his Majestie, and committed to fundrie wardis, furthe of the quhilk they wer be tyme releifit. Some of the inhabitantis of Edinburgh, thocht buffie on the callay that day armit with corsletis, and delaited as pairtakeris of that tumult, being thocht a treasonable conspiracie, (albeit never sa yit tryed out) wer straitlie put at, and for non compearance some put to the horne and vtheris wardit, bot finally all releifit and put to libertie home againe.



The four ordinar ministeris of Edinburgh, viz. Mr Robert Bruce, Mr Walter Backanquhell, Mr William Watfone and Mr James Balfour, being chairged to compeir afoir his Majestie and counfall, and to be entered be the proveit and bailyeis, they wer fugitiues and denuncit to the horne for non compearance. Quhilk passing over a long tyme, and sum meanes being maid for restoiring the ministrie to theare awin places, efter the samyn had waiked, and nather preching nor prayeris vfit in the kirkis of Edinburgh for ane great spaice, it wes dresfit with great deficultie, his Majestie standing in werie hard termes with the ministrie, that they sould be restoired to thair places. And for accomplefching of that work, with the resolution of sum questionis debeatable, and thocht meit to be agreed on betuix his Majestie and the kirk, conuentionoun of the estaitis and generall assemblie wes appoynted and haldin in Dundie, beginnand vpone the tent day of Maij 1597.

In this foirsaid tyme, Mr John Welsche minister wes chargit to compeir befoir his Majestie and counfall, for sum speiches vttered be him in a ferme maid in St Jeilis kirk in Edinburgh, within thrie or four dayis efter that tumult, quhilk wes the xvij day of December, and for non compearance wes lykwayis denuncit to the horne, and aganis quhom his Majestie wes heichlie offendit. The lord Vchiltrie delt werie earnestlie with his Majestie in his faouris, and procurit his pace, gat him relaxit and restoired to his awin plaice againe.

At this conuentionoun appoynted the tent day of Maij 1597, the four ordinar ministeris of Edinburgh compearit in prefence of the generall assemblie haldin theare, and geve vp theare offices, as it wer at the apostles feit, affirming that they sould never serue quhill the diuifioun of the congregatioun wer maid in aucht, and aucht ministeris appoynted to serue the cure of the same. For that commiffioun wes gevin to certane of the ministrie theare, to sie that kirk of Edinburgh planted, with the kirkis of St Androis, Dundie and utheris; as lykwayis to sie

ordour taking with a great difflastour fallin out amangis the clergie of St Androis, quhilkis had devydit that haill cittie in factiounis; and a request wes maid be the assemblie to his Majestie to concur with the saidis commissiouneris for the better effectuattin of that turne. His Majestie and the saidis commissiouneris of the assemblie, with sum of his Hienes counsell, immediatlie heirefter convenit at St Androis, and displacit fra seruice thear Mr David Black and Mr Robert Wallace ministervis; as lykwayis, in schort tyme thereafter, iniounit Mr Andro Melwill and the rest of the doctouris to keip theare scoiles and colledges, and medle with na assembleis or presbitereis thereafter; and in end maid choise and placit Mr George Gladsteanis minister theare, thocht weill of and lykit be his Majestie and commissiouneris of the kirk at that tyme, and the haill honest citizenis of the cittie. Efter this the four ordinar ministervis of Edinburgh fuitted to be reponit in theare awin plaices, quhilk wes thereafter granted.

At the said conuentioun quhilk endit the xvij day of Maij 1597, the articlès folowing wer concludit: first, That the money shuld be cryed to l. s. the vnce; that no forrane gold nor siluer shuld have cours, bot be vsit as bulyeoun to the counyiehouse; the counyeis of v lib. peices of gold, and x s. peices of siluer shalbe continowit and struckin without alteratioun; that na Inglishe cleathe shuld be brocht within this realme; that the woll transporting shuld be restrainit; that bulyeoun shuld be brocht hame be the merchandis, conforme to the actis of parliament; that the customes shalbe heichtit, conform to the actis of parliament and practick of old; that customes shalbe takin als weill of guidis command within the realme, as transportit furthe therof, quhilk wes thocht a noveltie. It wes concludit in the said assemblie, that erle Huntlie, Angus, Erroll shuld be absoluit fra the excommunicatioun be thair ordinar presbitreis.

Efter this immediatlie a parliament wes proclamit to be haldin at



Edinburgh vpone the       day of       , quhilk wes fencit and continowit to the [iij] day of [November] thereafter. In this tyme the faidis erles wer absoluit fra the sentence of excommunicatioun, and rel-favit to the societie of the kirk.

Immediatlie thereafter his Majestie past about the [ix] day of October toward Dumfreische, for repreffing the insolencie of the brokin men of the west bordour, of that resolutioun not to returne thairfra quhill that turne wes effectuat ; as in deid his Majestie did mikle to it. In that tyme he hangit xiiij or xv lymmeris and notorius theifes, and compellit the principalis of everie breanche of the furnames of Johnstoun and Airmestrange, Beattifoun, Bell, Irwing and vtheris to enter ane or twa of the moift notable malefactouris of evrie breanche, quhairof theare wes xxxvj in number, as pledges that the haill skeathes and reafes committed be thame or ony of theare particular brenche, fen the laird of Johnstounis acceptatioun of the wardeanrie, quhilk wes about ane yeir and ane halfe befor that tyme, fould be redrest, the pairteis compleanand betuix and the secund of Februar nixt thereafter ; and that they and all thaires fould absteine fra sick insolencie and thift in tyme comming, vnder the paine of hanging. Thir pledges being enterit wer committed to waird in his Majesteis houffe and strenthes, and for the better effectuatting of this conclusioun, and keiping of the countrie in obedience and guid ordour, his Majestie constitute theare presentlie Andro lord Vchiltrie leiftennent and wardin over that haill west merche, and geve pover be commissioun to hald courtes of redres for tryell of complayntis and satisfactioun of his Majesteis guid subiectis compleaneris. And for meiting with the opposit wardenis, making and reflaving of redres, and also for suppreffing of all forder insolenceis quhatsoever. Quhilk commissioun wes als lairge and ample as any quhatsumever ever granted to ony leiftennent heirtofoir.

This doune, his Majestie returnit from Drumfreische to Edinburgh,



quheare the faid parliament was begun vpon the [iij] day of [November,] and endit within aucht or nyne dayis thairefter. At the quhilk the faidis erles wer restored, baith be reductioun of theare forfaltouris, and ane act of abolitioun granted in theare fauour. The honouris wer borne the first day as folowis; the erle of Caffilis buire the croune, Sutherland the sceptour, and the erle of Mar the fuord: the secund day the erle Caffilis buir the croune to the Tolbuithe, the erle of Keatnes the sceptour, and the erle of Mar the fuord: and in the doun comming from the Tolbuithe efter the restitutioun of the erles, the erle of Angus buir the croune, the erle of Huntlie the sceptour, and the erle of Mar the fuord. Theare was a taxatioun of twa hundrethe thovsand merkes granted to the King be the estaites of parliament, for directing embassadouris in Ingland, France, Denmerk, Germanie and fundrie vtheris pairtes. Sundrie actis of parliament wer then concludit, the particularis quhairof I remit to the parliament buik.

The lord Vchiltre remanit leiftennent vpon the bordour fyve or sex monethes at Dumfreishe, halding courtis of redres, and pacifeing the countrey; he hangit and slew thriefcoir, with the moir of notable thieffes. He geve fundrie decreitis, and in his tyme caufit mak great execution of the faidis decreitis; and keipit the countrey in great quyetnes and guid ordour all this tyme.

About this tyme theare was ane assemblie of the ministrie haldin at Dundie, quhair his Majestie being present vpon the [xxvj] day of Merche 1598, quhair it wes proponit that bischopis shold have woiit in parliament, bot yit the maiter wes continowit. Sundrie greifes wer given in be the foure ordinarie ministeris of Edinburgh, and the presbiteris thair of and thair about, for that Mr Peter Ewet and Mr George Robertfoun wer admitted ministeris thear; yit all maiteris wer weil aggreit. The maiter of the planting of the kirk of Edinburgh wes long dispute betuix his Majestie and Mr Robert Bruce, vpon this particular,

that Mr Robert wald not reffave his admiſſioun to a particular floke be impoſitioun of handis and ordinatioun, without ane declaratour givin [to] him be the commiſſioneris of aſſemblie, that he had lauchfullie exercit the office of ane paſtour in the kirk of befoir ; quhilk maiter efter many tryſtes wes aggreet and packet vp.

At the diſſoluing of the quhilk aſſemblie haldand at Dundie, quhilk wes about the      day of      , quhen his Majeſtie wes in his returne to Edinburgh, the diuk of Holſten his Majeſteis guidbrother come throw Ingland in to Edinburgh, and wes convoyed the firſt nicht to Halyroudhouſe, quheare he wes reſſavit gladlie, and vſit in all fortis as a Prince. His Majeſtie heaſted to Edinburgh to meit with the ſaid diuk, and at his thearecomming interteined him alwayis as became ; he maid progres out of Halyroudhouſe ower the water of Forthe to Rewinſheuche the firſt nicht, fra that to Balcolmie, Pittinweem, St Androis, Leucheris, Dundie, Foulis, St Johnſtoun, Sterling, Linlithgow and Edinburgh, quhaire he wes bancketted all the way. His Majeſtie bancketted him in Halyroudhous and Sterling mony a tyme, with great drinking and paſtymes, and with learge propynes.

In the end of Merche 1598, Mr Eduard Bruce commendatour of Kynloſe wes directed in embaffadge towardis the Queine of Ingland, with a commiſſioun to excuſe his Majeſtie of ſum thingis allegit ſpokin be his Hienes in parliament, anent hir proceeding in nominatioun of the ſecund perſone and great ſteuart, in his Majeſteis preiudice to the richt of the croune of Ingland, and to propone ſum vtheris particularis concerning the eſtait of the twa bordouris and twa realmis. He returnit in Maij thairefter, with word that a peace wes concludit betuix the King of Spayne and France, within the quhilk it wes craved that the Queine of Ingland and the eſtaites of the Law countreis ſould be includit, if it pleaſed thame vpon ſick conditionis. In this peace it wes concludit that the inquiſitioun of Spayne and halye houſe ſould be diſchargit, and



not extendit to strangeris; that all forreneris mycht tread theare at thear plesfour without challenge; that Caleyfe sould be restoired to the King of France, vpone the xxij day of Maij foirsaid.

Vpone the xxiiij day of Junij nixt, theare wes a conuentioun ap-  
poynted to hald at Edinburgh of the nobilletie and esteatis: at quhilk  
day theare wer present, the diuk of Lennox, lord Hamiltoun, the erles  
of Angus, Erroll, Cassilis, Mar, Glencairne, Sutherland; the lordis  
Settoun, Leivingstoun, Nevbotle, with fundrie vtheris. Quheareat wes  
treated the headis and artickelis folowing; for setting doune a rent to  
his Majestie for the dischairge of his princelie effearis; anent the elec-  
tioun of his defynit counfall remitted to the parliament; the checker to  
fit anis in the yeir in Julij allenerlie; Mononday appoynted a play day;  
his Majestie passing to Kyntyre; the bischop of Glasgou restoired;  
anent the scherefis and horneris; the ordour alreadie set down to stand  
anent away taking of feadis; anent provisioun for armour, with fundrie  
vtheris guid actis.

Immediatlie efter the dissoluing of the said conuentioun, his Majestie  
past out of Edinburgh to Sterling, and from that to Falkland. His  
Majestie returnit againe to Edinburgh the xx day of Julij, for ordour  
taking with the fead betuix the erle of Mar, lord Leivingstoun and maister  
of Elphingstoun. About the tuentie of October, the gentlemen inter-  
pryseris to conqueis the Lewes past forduard in that woyadge.

Vpone the xxviiij day of October, theare wes a conuentioun of ane  
number of the nobilletie, quhairat the counyie als weill our awin as  
forrene wes cryed down, to the great hurt of the leidges; an electioun  
of the counfall, and ane greater number of the nobilletie concludit to  
be wreyttin for, agane the tent day of December nixt thairefter at  
Edinburgh.

At quhilk tyme they met, and treattit vpone the materis folowing;  
to wit, that theare sould be ane defynit counsell of xxxj personis, quhair-



of xvj fould be noblemen, and the rest officiaris, barronis and vtheris at his Majesteis nominatioun, quhilk fould fit in his Majesteis palice vpone Tyfday and Thurfday weeklie at efternoune, and have a pover and auctoritie to command, in quhatfoevir pairtes they fould happin to refoirt, his Majesteis subiectis makaris of conuocatioun, ryotis or sick tumultis in the countrey, [and] to commit in waird or fyne as they fould think guid. They war first fuorne, and with subfcryving geve theare oathes that they fould give his Majestie trew and faithfull counfall in all his royall effearis, ather concerning himself or the weill of the countrey. The names war thir; the diuk of Lennox, the erles of Angus, Caffilis, Mar, Glencairne, Montroife quho wes maid prefident of this counfell; the lordis Settoun, Flemyng, Leivingstoun, Vchiltre, Newbotle, Fyvie; the thesaurer, fecretar, comptroller, clerk of register, aduocat, justice clerk, priuie seall, collectour elymoyinare, commendatour of Kynlofe, bischop of Dunkeld; the lairdis of Traquaire, fir George Home, Carmichell. Thir war present, and the rest remitted to his Majesteis nominatioun quhen his Hienes thocht guid. The conyie wes ordeanit to be cryed vp againe in this maner folowing; viz. the vnce of our awin frie fyne filuer to be at liij s. iiij d. and the vnce of forrene filuer to be at l s., and the gold proportionallie according to the spaices particularlie fet down; wapponfchawingis wer appoynted to be haldin vpone the first Monondayis of Maij, Junij, Julij; the counfell wes ordeanit to tak ordour with the bordour maiteris, scherefis, hornaris and sick vtheris thingis proponit at the conuentioun. Quhilkis being endit, the counfall helde forduard, and began according to the prefcryvit ordour.



THE FYFT DAY OF AUGUST 1600.

MR ALEXANDER RUTHUEN brother to the erle of Govrie come tymuslie to Falkland, quho did informe the Kingis Majestie that certane gold wes fund within the grund in a plaice, with the quhilk he wald on na wayis medle, vnto sick tyme as his Majestie did fie it. Quhair-vpone his Majestie come to Perth to dyne with the said erle, and immediatlie thairefter his Majestie wes conuoyit vp staires, being allone with the said Mr Alexander ; and evrie dur being schut as his Majestie come along behind him, wes brocht to ane inner cabinet, quheare behind the tapistrie wes sittand ane armit man called Andro Henderfoun, of purpois to have killed his Maieftie. The said Mr Alexander Ruthuen than began with these speiches to his Majestie ; “ Sir, ye must die, thearefore I will bind your handis.” His Majestie maid ansuer in this form ; “ Mr Alexander, did ever Mr Robert Rollock teatche yow suche leffonis in devynetie, to bind your Prince and kill him ? No ! no ! I am born a frie King, and thairfoire will not be bund.” And vpone these speiches his Majestie and Mr Alexander fell in wrastlence ; his Majestie, being strong and assisted with the help of the Almichtie, did bring him selfe to ane back wyndow, quhair thrusting out ane glase



cryed treafoun. Johne Ramfay, by the providence of God, being his Majesteis peadge and truſtie ſeruand, hearing his Majesteis word, convoyed him ſelfe to his Majeſtie, firſt of all by ane privat way and entrie, and did find thame beathe almoiſt without breathe; and ſeing his Majeſtie in ſuche denger, preſentlie did kill the ſaid Mr Alexander. The erle him ſelfe comming ane vther way vp ſtearis, his Majeſtie being incloſit in ane litle cabbynit, the ſaid John Ramfay meiting the erle with twa drawin ſuordis in his handis ſayd, “ My lord quhat meane yow to kill ws quho ar ſeruandis? his Majeſtie is killed;” and haſing his ſuord (my lord pauſing at this word) ſtrook him ane deadlie ſtreak toward the heart. As alſo ſir Thomas Erſkyne haſing folowit vp ane vther way did keip the entrie.

The report of the ſlauchter of the ſaid erle and his brother went throw Perth, and [the pepill] nocht vnderſtanding the forme, come towardis the houſe withe forces, and cryed they wald have out thaire proveſt; and vpone this ane great tumult aroſe and confluence of pepill. At laſt the King commandit to mak proclamatioun, commanding evrie perſone to thair awin houſe, vnder the paine of dead and treafoun, quhairvpone the tumult ceaſſed. Then his Majeſtie tuik horſe and red immediatlie to Falkland.

Schortlie thairefter, the corporis of the ſaid erle and his brother wer brocht to Edinburgh to the croce thairof, and hangit vp in preſence of the haill pepill. Lykas thairefter they wer baithe forſalted as treatouris to his Majesteis perſone. In November thearefter, there wes ane parliament, quhairin it wes ordeanit, that, as the name of Ruthuen ſould be extinguiſchit in all tyme thairefter, ſa the place of Ruthuen ſould be called Huntingtoure, vnder the paine of perpetuall exyle and banifchement; and that betuix and the feaſt and terme of Witſonday nixt folowing: quhairvpone letters war directit to the toun of Perth, Edinburgh and vtheris places neidfull, and there publiſchit.

Thearefter John Ramfay reffavit the title of knichthead, with noble airmes devyfit and given be his Majeftie to him and his fucceffouris, as being maft worthie of the fame for his memorable preferuatioun. And this far for the erle of Govreis treafoun, etc.

Vpone the            day of Merche 1603, his Majeftie tuik jorney towards England to be crouned King theareof; quhair he wes met with fundrie nobles, and convoyit to the Chairterhoufe of Londoun, etc.

---





## VARIOUS READINGS.

- P. 3. l. 22. the xvij day
- P. 7. l. 4. not acknowledgeing the said earle to be principall [of his house]
- P. 8. l. 27. the xxviiiij,
- P. 11. l. ult. accompanied with his estates, raid in his rob royall from his awin chalmer,
- P. 12. l. 5. the earle off Montrose and lord Lyndesay, as commissioners from the lords  
att Edinburgh,  
l. 20. Aberdeine, Glasgow, Air and Iruing.
- P. 13. l. 12. to 14. mercatt crose of Edinburgh, chargeing the prowest and baillies thair of  
to stay leving of anie men of warre. within ther burghe, without the sight of his  
hienes speciall licence to that effectt; and to raise and conueane themselffs together  
in armes for stopping theroff, and of anie of the saids lords forces to enter within  
the said burghe in armes, vnder greatt paines. Also that same day, there was a  
charge giuen to the saids lords to depart furthe of Edinburgh within xxiv hours  
efter the charge, vnder the paine of treasone.  
l. 23. att Sterlin.
- P. 14. l. 19. at Corymochloch.
- P. 15. l. 4. hindmeist of his companie,  
l. 5. of Cesfurdburne,  
l. 6. maistres sake.  
l. 7. The said Taitt was throw rune the bodie with a speir and slayne, the vther  
was strucken throw the thighe, and little the worse.
- P. 17. l. 9. xx day

- P. 17. l. 14. middle and east marches,  
 l. 16. gave ower his office of wardiane, and tuik
- P. 18. l. 8. to be stamped, and to be giuen out againe for 36s. 9d. the 30s. peice, and  
 the rest accordinglie.  
 l. 16. Mortouns factioun; the lordis Lyndsay,  
 l. 29. nane ansuer
- P. 21. l. 25. all persones betuixt lx and xvj yeares,
- P. 22. l. 15. to Mr William Erskin, persone of Campsie.
- P. 24. l. 18. j<sup>m</sup> Spainards, there gouernour named Piese Moreyse.
- P. 25. l. 15. Mr D'Allançon,  
 l. 26. worth v<sup>m</sup> lib.
- P. 26. l. 4. Newbottle and St Colmes Inch:  
 l. 9. and Arbrothe to the lord Obienie.  
 l. 25. the xvij day
- P. 27. l. 16. Att this tyme his Majestie appointed to begine a progresse vpon the  
 xxij of Maij, and first to passe out of Sterlin to Tullibardin, and forward throw  
 the countrie toward Dunnoter the earle Marchals house at the fardest that yeare,  
 and to be accompanied with a sufficientt number of his ordinar counsallers that  
 haill progresse.  
 l. 17. Upon the xxv of Junij being Setterday, betwixt iij hours att efternoone,  
 and Sunday att ewin thereafter, there blew sic a vehement tempest of wind, that  
 it was thought to be a cause that a greatt multitude of the inhabitants of Edin-  
 burgh contracted ane vnkoe sicknes, whilke was baptised *kyndnes*, and fell outt  
 in the courtt and sundrie vther parts of the countrie, so that some people that  
 were growene and aged decessed verie suddeinlie. Itt continued with ewerie  
 one that tooke itt thrie dayis at leastt.  
 l. 27. schipe called the Williame of Leith, from Danskin,
- P. 28. l. 1. lord Drumond's sister. The Kings Majestie past out of Sterline to the  
 mariage, and returned therfra the xv of November to Edinburgh.  
 l. 4. Allexander Stewartt of Schutingleyis was slaine, being ane of the lord  
 Ruthuens companie.  
 l. 8. bot stayed be act off counsell.  
 l. 11. assyse of his pears,  
 l. 14. Allexander Home of Northberuick  
 l. 23. sone to the lord Ochiltrie,

- P. 28. l. ult. dwelling in Morehame,
- P. 29. l. 6. Lochinware,
- P. 30. l. 17. a hundrethe men a futte,
- l. 21. In this meantyme there was ix<sup>c</sup> wadged men on fute and horse taken vp and leauied, vnder the commandement of capitaines.
- l. 28. sister sone to the said earle of Mortoune, and his most familiare freind and seruand,
- P. 32. l. 14. the xxij of Maij,
- l. 23. sir Robert Crichton of Eliok,
- P. 33. l. 2. sir Patrick Lermouth.
- P. 34. l. 2. Upone the saxt of June 1581, the earldome of Mortone was disponit to Johne lord Maxwell, the lordschipe of Dalkeith and Aberdoure to Esme erle of Lennox; lykeas sundrie vthers the said earles lands were dispoind at this tyme. The earle of Anguse past in Ingland as a fugitiue.
- l. — the vj of Julie,
- l. 3. doghter to the umquhill earle of Athole
- l. 5. Att this tyme a parliament was proclaimett to be halden, first at Edinburgh, nixt at Glasgow, and againe at Edinburgh the xxiv of October nixtt.
- l. 13. the iij of October.
- P. 35. l. 7. and for fortifeing and halding of the castles of Thomtallone and Dowglase against his Majestie,
- l. 10. Archbald Dowglas of Pittindreich sone naturall to the said earle of Mortone, George Dowglase of Parkheid, James Dowglase his sone, Malcolme Dowglase of Maines, Archbald Dowglase sumtyme constable of the castle of Edinburgh,
- l. 12. Thomas Roresone of Bardamro
- l. 13. and all their airmes ryuen att the markett crosse of Edinburgh, according to the forme used against foirfaltt traytours.
- l. 17. Itt was spokin that the dooks absence proceided of ane anger conceaved be him againse the earle of Arran, for some disgrace done to the lord Setone, and sir Johne Seatone his sonne.
- P. 37. l. 24. about seuen houres att-ewin, the earle of Arran cumyng to his Majestie, and foirseing that the earle of Mare was laid in his way, he dewyditt himselfe from his companie, and came alone with a page and himselfe to the yett of Ruthuen,



- P. 39. l. 9 sir George Cary knight, sone to the lord Hunsdeine,  
 l. 21. the xiv day  
 l. 28. he remaned ther aught dayis vpone a faire winde,  
 l. 29. ane schip called the lyon of Air, having ane vther schipe in companie called Johne Cokburns, a pyratt,  
 l. ult. Upone the viij day of Octobere, the Kings Majestie past out of Sterlin to Edinburgh, and remained att Holyrudhouse: at whilke tyme, a little tumult falling outt in Edinburghe vpone the electione of the magistrats, no harme was done. The occasione of that tumult being reasoned in presence of his Majestie and counsall, ordour was giuene that the same provest, baillies and counsall chosen at that tyme of the tumultt suld vse and enjoy ther offices for that yeare; and that [the] merchants and crafts men amongs whom the tumult raise sould nominatt either of them tuelff men, barons, gentlemen or ministers, of whilke iij of them to be chosin one either syd, to whome they sould submitt the hail wa-  
 riance and contrauersie amongs them. And incaise of ther disagriement vpone the chosin of these men, his Majestie and counsall to be oweirsmen for there vnione and agriement.
- P. 40. l. 10. Newbotle, the comptroller, clerk of Registere, Justice clerke, the master of Glamse, the master of Oliphantt, the prowest of Dundie, the commissioners of Edinburgh, Perth, Sterlin, Hadingtoun, St Androus and Irwing.
- P. 42. l. 20. that is to say, first he sould be conuoyed be the lairds of Loudiane and withers furth of the Blaknes, vpon Thursday in the morneing, to Hadingtoun that night; and fra thence to Broxmouthe, Langtoun or Dunglase, where he sould remain whill he receaued sumemoney fra the King to helpe his furnishing and charges; so that betuixt and the xv day of this same moneth he sould be in Berwicke.
- P. 43. l. 4. Bott all [wer] dissappointed, in respectt he past that same day out of the Callendare to Dumbartane; and before his departing sent Mr Johne Grahame of Hallyards backe to his Majestie with ane letter and creditt, whilke declaired that he was purposed to keip [his] promise, bott was hendered for feare of his lyfe, because the earle of Marre, &c.
- P. 44. l. 11. Lykewayes, the nobilitie and estaitts of the realme to consider what wald follow if grndge and heatred remained so amongse them; in what estaitt his Hienes wald be, and how that strangers wold cume in and subdew us in the meane tyme, which the King of France wold be sorie to heire of, and therfoir willed the same to be prevented.

P. 44. l. 14. Att this tyme there came newes from Flanders, of a greatt conspiracie dewysed and almost putt in executione be the grand Monsure of France vpon the Prince off Orange, the toune of Antwerpe, and diuers vthers in Flanders that were of the [sinceare] religione and meanteaned the same; bot in the executione the same misgave, and the grand Monsurs forces were and manie slaine, and to the number of ij<sup>m</sup> Frenchemen taken prisoners; lykeas himselffe narrowlie eschaiped. This was done be the grand Monsure undere collour of friendschipe, for he had takin vpon him the haill gowernementt and maintenance of the protestanes of Flanders, gineinge himselfe out as a cheife professour of the sinceare religione; bot his hypocrisie in this was manefested, and he holdin odiousse to the haill world.

l. 18. The said Monsure Manyewill remained still heire, and ludging in my lord Seatons house in the Cannogett, had daylie accesse to the Kings Majestie, [to] whome he impairttit his negotiacione at all tymes

l. 22. In this meane tyme, the ambassadour of France had sundrie secreitt conferences with the earle of Argyle. The earle of Craufurd vpon the iij of Marche come also to Edinburgh, where he remainitt two or thrie dayis and then depairtitt. Itt was judged at this tyme that ther sould be sune alteratione in the estate, for whilke note was maid of the cuming of the saids two earles.

P. 45. l. 14. There mett att this conuentione the earles and lords following, to witt the earle of March his Majesties greatt vnkle, Anguse, Argyle, Huntlie, Craufurd, Bothwell, Marre, Marschell, Montrose, Rothese, Gowrie.

l. 22. the secretare, comptroller, clarke of Register, Justice clarke, Priwie seall and Advocatt.

l. 26. viz. the earle of Argyle, Huntlie, Montrose, Craufurd, Gowrie, Rothese, with March, Atholl, Glencairne.

P. 46. l. 26. and Pettinweyme

P. 47. l. 9. Nather his comissione nor answer was diwulgitt.

l. 15. and past then to Sterling.

P. 48. l. 22. wes, by vertwe of a commissioun direct frome the King, takin and apprehenditt be colonell Williame Stewartt as capitaine of his Majesties guard,

P. 49. l. 5. notwithstanding of ther priueledge and exemptione,

l. 28. The Kingis Majestie marchitt forward with the haill forces conuenit to Sterling vpon the xxv off Apryle, remaining in Linlithgow that night, and wpon the morne thereafter past fairward towards Sterlin.

P. 51. l. 1. Upone the xxviij of Maij, the Kingis Majestie past from Edinburgh to Falkland.

l. 4. About the last of Julie, there wase a meitting apointitt vpon the borders at Fowlden, betwixtt the earle of Arrane, and the lord Hunsdene for Ingland, where sune matters wer to be comouned and treated on, towardis ane intelligence to be keipitt and intertayned betwixt themselves. The tyme of the meitting was appointed the xij of August, att Fowldene.

l. 23. vpon the ij of September to Ruthuen

l. 25. with the plauge

l. 27. Upone the xij day of the said moneth of September, the King's Majestie past from Stirling to Edinburgh.

P. 52. l. 2. He returned in Scotland, be his Majesties awin knowledge and vnder his Hienes protectione, as it was spokin. In the beginning of the said moneth, Patrick master of Gray was directitt in ambassadrie to Ingland, with ane obscure commissione knowin to none bot his Majesties selfe, and returnitt backe about the beginning of Januarie.

l. 3. no dout be the instigatione of Sathan,

l. 10. James Edmistoun of Duntreath, Jhone Cuninghame of Drumquhassell and Malcolme Dowglase of Maines was apprehenditt; and first the said James Edmenstoun, being examinatt thervpon within the castell of Edinburgh, confessed that he had resaitte ane black Jhone Home in his house, who had broght letters to him from the earle of Anguse and Mare then banished, perswading him to be ane executor of the saide conspiracie, and to instigat wthers his and ther freinds for that purpose. He deponit also, that he reuealed the mater to Drumquhassell, who lykewayis confest the same; and he reueiled it also to the lairde of Maines, who vtterlie to his lyfes end denyed the same.

Upone the ix of Februar, the foirsaidis persones beinge putt to ane assyse within the tolbuith of Edinburgh for conceilling of the said conspiracie, the saids James Edmonstoun of Duntreath was asseilyeit because he told the trueth; and the said lairds of Drumwhassell and Maynes were conuict, and hanged att the mercat crose of Edinburgh the morne thereafter.

l. 15. letting his ladie thereby sie in the morning to putt one hir hoadd, as it was spokin in jest,

l. 17. with x<sup>m</sup> men,



- P. 52. l. 21. Att this tyme sir Lwes Ballenden of Auchinnoule knight was directed in ambassadrie to Ingland.
- P. 53. l. 9. in the Latin tongue,
- l. 16. About the last of Junij, the Kingis Majestie past fra Dunfermling to Falkland, and fre thence to St Androse.
- l. 20. and sone in law to the said ser Jhone Forester,
- l. ult. iiij<sup>m</sup> people
- P. 54. l. ult. to the hunting of Inchmirrenie, and fra there to Hameltoune, and returned againe to Stereling about the beginning of September. In all this progress the said Inglisch ambassadoure accompanied his Majestie. Upone the xij of October, the Kings Majestie past from Sterling to Kincairdin the earle of Montroise house to the banket.
- l. 13. and lord Maxwell,
- l. 16. vpone the last day of the said moneth.
- l. — pavilions
- l. 24. be Williame Airmestrange of Kinmonth and his followers.
- l. 29. his brother James Stewart of Schillinglaw,
- P. 56. l. 11. opinlie in the pulpitt in St Geills kirke;
- l. 22. a barrone and gentleman of the Kings chalmer.
- l. 28. sir Williame Stewartt of Munkland knight,
- P. 57. l. 4. to Kinleith besyde Edinburgh at Jhone Findlaysones house. About the end of March, ther came ane English ambassadoure namet Mr Randall, who had bein heir sundrie tymes befor.
- l. 16. Upone the xxv of this instant, the Kingis Majestie, accompanied onlie with the earle of Marre, earlie in the morning past ower to Falkland from Leith, transporting ane tame phola deare, propyned to his Majestie be the Queine of Ingland. The Kingis Majestie returned from Falkland, and past the same night to the bankett att Dalkeith, prepared for his Majestie be the earle of Anguse.

Upone the x of Maij, the said Mr Archibald Dowglass, being accused before the Justice within the tolbutth of Edinburgh, as ane of the speciall actores of the murthoure of his Majesties father, vsed first a remissione for airrt and pairt foirknowledge and conceilling therof, and abode ane assyse for the rest, wherof he was clenged. In that proces ther were great knauery and scheift used; for that part of the earle of Mortouns deposicione concerning him, whereby he con-

fessed that Mr Arthowr granted to him that he was actuallie at that deid doing, was obscured and abstracted. He conuoyed the matter so as he maid his awin dittay, he choosed his ownie assyse, he was foirseene of all to be said against him, and so was absolved most schamefullie and wnhonestlie, to the exclamati-  
one of the haill people. It was thought the filthiest iniquitie that ewer was  
hard in Scotland; and done in his Hienes minoritie be meanes of the master  
of Gray and Mr Randall ambassadoure, and be the slight and owersight of  
the counsell, vpon sic suddentie as verie few bot the plott[er]s knew of the  
matter.

P. 57. l. 19. About the xij of June, his Majestie passing to Falkland directed his  
counsell to take assurances betwixt &c.

l. 21. and to cause submissiones to be past amongst them to sume of his Majes-  
ties counsell, to desyde ther contrawersies amicable.

l. 23. as they did first at Berwicke upone the xxvij of June, to treat upone the  
redrese of the attempts committed to the greife of either of ther realmes, and  
how things may be handled to the case of both thereafter; as also to confirme  
the leage of both the realmes, accorded vnto at St Andros a yeaere proceeding  
this tyme or therby.

l. 27. leages betwixt lx and xvj, to adrese themselves to meit his Majestie or  
his Hienes lieutenent at Pebles,

l. ult. In the end of August, his Majestie tooke his ordinare progresse of hunt-  
ing from Falkland to the west pairts.

P. 58. l. 5. bot itt misgaue.

l. — Upone the xij of September, dame Margaret Scott lady Jhonstoune  
wreatt a letter to the Kings Majestie, accuseing Archabald earle of Anguse of  
a conspiracie against his Majesties persone; wherwpon she being called to ane  
accompt, she was fugitiue in Ingland, and so itt was esteimed a maliciouse cal-  
lumnie, tending to seditione betwixt his Majestie and his Hienes subjects, for  
whilke [she] was called to wnderlie the law, and for not compearance denounced  
to the horne. Hir husband sir John Jhonstoune of Dunskeillie knight knew  
nothing of hir said letter, and yett charged to enter hir, he declaired he knew  
not where to haue hir. The carier of hir letter called Gawine Jhonstoune was  
committed to the Blaknes.

l. 11. with the Lord Heres

l. 16. that the Queein was conuictt and was to be execute, at least was putt to

ane great straitt; alwayis that she remained l or lx myles from London, in the place where she was warded,

P. 58. l. 25. Itt was thought that Francis earle Bothwell sould have passed in this ambassadge, bot Ingland refused to grant him a saue conductt; lykeas the Kings Majestie and counsall thought itt not expedientt therfor, that he being ane of the pears and cheiffe noblemen of the land sould be hazarditt to passe without a saue conductt, and so he was stayed.

l. 28. either for the releaffe of the Queine his Majesties mother vpone the bands and surtie of these Princes, or in caise of hir executione, whilk Ingland first boisted of, to suit the ayde and supportt of these Princes, for the rewenge of that ignominious and barbarous and intollerable creweltie, prepetratt against a Soueraigne and natiue Princes.

P. 59. l. 10. one this maner: "The Lord illuminat and lighten her speirit, that she " may attaine to the knowledg of His trueth for the sanetie in saule and bodie, " and preserue hir from the presentt perrell." Some of the ministrie agried to this forme of prayer, thinking it verie lawfull since itt was his Majesties pleasure; and some, especiallie the ministrie of Edinburgh, disassented to pray bot as they were mowed by the Spiritt of God.

l. 13. a man ewill thought off be the ministrie and wthers, to teache in the kirk of Edinburgh vpone the thrid day of Februar, and takes purpose to come to the preching himselfe.

l. 18. least of thy plagues

P. 60. l. 11. pastyme of hunting, vpone the xvij day of this said moneth,

l. 12. youngest sone to the lord Hunmsdone,

P. 61. l. 26. at Seatoune.

P. 62. l. 3. Aboutt this tyme ther came a letter from capitane James Stewart, wherein he solemlie swore that the King wold aither be slaine, or caried into Ingland be the Lords that came in at Stirling, within xv dayes thereafter. His Majestie rewealed the contents of that letter to the noblemen whilke came in att Sterlin, whilke most earnestlie desyred to be tryed therof.

l. 5. Jhone earle of Mortoune,

l. 11. especiallie the Jhonstounes of Graitneyhill, vpone ane old feid as was spoken: that slaughter was verie heavilie regrated.

l. 12. and the laird of Cragie Wallace, to take &c.

l. 16. of Monkland,



P. 63. l. 9. Att this same conuentione there assembled the earls, lords and wthers following, to witt, the lord Hameltoune, the earle of Anguse, Huntlie, Crawford, Bothwill, Merschell, Montrose, Mare, Glencarne, Rothese, the lord Home, Seatone, Somerwill, Fleaming, Yester, Borthlick, Sinckler, the master of Glams.

l. 16. to wit, the earle of Anguse, Montrose, Crawford and the master of Glames, the earle of Mare and Glencairne ;

P. 64. l. 8. to treat vpon his Majesties mariage, to whilk purpose as it was prepared afore, sir Patrike Vans of Barnbarrow knight one of the senatures of the colledge of Justice, and Mr Peter Younge of Seytoun, &c.

l. 23. Eftre this conuentione, Williame lord Yester being desyred be the Kings Majestie and vther noblemen to subscriue a submissione, for remoweing of the feid standing betwixt him and sir Jhone Stewartt of Traquaire knight, he alwayes refused the same, and for that was warditt within the castle of Edinburgh. Wpone the iiij of Julie, the said lord Yester brak warde out of the castle of Edinburgh in the mids of the night, leaving his wife and iij or iiij ser-wants therin.

P. 65. l. 10. Sume words fell out att this counsall betwixt the earle of Anguse and Bothwell, vpon occasione that Anguse voittit agains him vpon Crawfurds syde. The day afore, the duike of Lennox buire the crowne, the earle of Anguse the schepter, and the earle of Huntlie the sword of honour.

l. 15. with a sufficient ansure, &c.

l. 16. Jhone Smallett [and] a caviliare Frenchman, seruands to the duike of Lennox, were aprehendit, &c.

l. 22. About the xij of December, the earle of Huntlie and Merschell conuining to a tryst in Aberdeine, ther was ane Keith, a gentleman and kinsmane to the earle Merchell slaine be the laird of Geicht ; for Geicht returned in againe to the toune, efter the earle of Huntlie was a myle or two past furth therof, of purpos to committ that slaughter. Lykeas it was supponit that the earle Merchell himself sould then have beine slaine, be dewyse of the earle Huntlie, for the religious cause whilke he sincearilie profest, and whereoff he was a cheiff manteiner. Alwayes the earle of Huntlie, for his purgatione of that slaughter, presentitt the laird of Geicht to the earle Merchell, ewin then within the toune of Aberdeine, offering him in his will. The earle Merchell refusitt to accept him at that tyme, and so repairitt immediatlly to court thereafter. The Kings Majestie

past at this tyme to his yule at Innerleith, where he remained thrie or foure dayis, and then past ovir the watter to Burley, where the earle of Huntlie mett his Majestie, and conuoyed him almost to the ferriesyde, and then returned backe towards the north. And according to his Majesties directione receavitt then he came again, bringand with him the laird of Geicht and his vnkle Mr James Gordone jesuitt, aboutt the xxv of Januare, and come with theme to Dunfermlinge. Whereatt the Chancellour and wthers att court tooke some frey, and suspected, in respect of the cuming also of the lord Hameltonne, the lord of Paisley his brother, the earle of Glencairne and the lord Hereise to Linlithgow to his assistance, that they had some practyse towards the subuersione of religione, or alteratione of the present state: and therwpon they tooke occasion to gar keip straitt watches in the toune of Edinburgh, and abay of Holerudhouse. Immediatlie efter this, the saids lords that mett att Linlithgow returnit homwards, thinking it dangerouse to repaire to Edinburgh, in respect of the said suspitione. Lykeas Huntlie past to Dunkell, to be gossep to the earle of Athole.

P. 65. l. 25. taking the housses of sum of his Majesties pryvie counsall,

P. 66. l. 4. His Majestie tooke purpose to conueine sume of the ministrie of Edinburgh within his awin chalmer in Holyrudhouse, and to send for the said Mr James; wha cuming before his Hienes, his Majestie declairitt the cause for whilke he sent for him, whilke was for that he vnderstood him to be ane learned man, cume in this countrie for perswading of the people to imbrace the popishe religione, and therefore schew him that his Majestie was dispoisit to vse sume reasoning with himselfe in religione. Wherwnto the said Mr James objectitt, and said that he desyred not to reasone with his Majestie, bot wold reasone with anie vther. The Kings Majestie ansureing promisitt and offered to lay his crowne and royaltie asyde, and to reasone with him as he wer a prinatt man: and so his Majestie begane and laide doune sume grounds of religione, whilke his Majestie still observed and resoned vpon the space of four or fve hours. Sume things were yeilditt to, &c.

l. 22. betwixt the laird of Boquhene,

l. 27. the saids lords desyred that the earle of Huntlie might be maid capitaine of the castle of Edinburgh, the lord Claud chancellour, colonale Stewart capitane of the guard,

P. 67. l. 2. the earle of Anguse, Bothwell, Marr, the chancelloure and vthers



P. 67. l. 8. according to his Hienese proclamacione for the entrie of sume persones in Ingland, whilk were fylitt in billis, and releiffe of the pledges giuen in in Ingland be his Majestie for that effectt. His Majestie past that night to Halyden.

l. 10. as the laird of Hunthills sonnes, and the lard of Greinheids, Corbett, Overtoune and wthers, being all speciall men, to the greatt mislyking of the borderers, for they declairitt themselwes altogetther vnable to pay the billis they wer fylitt in, yea if they wold sell all the heretage they had.

l. 21. and be the way past into the laird of Basse house the Beill and Seatone, and so returnitt to Edinburgh the ij of Maij.

About the xvj of the said monethe of Maij, proclamacione was made, commanding a grypt force to be in readines to pas forward with his Majestie or his Hienes leutennent where they sould be commanditt, vpon sax houres warning, vnder the paine of treasone. Wherevpon the second proclamacione followed, to meitt his Majestie pairtlie at Edinburgh and pairtlie at Dumfries, vpon the xxv and xxix dayis of the said moneth, furnished in most substantious maner with twentie dayes prouisione.

P. 68. l. 22. both the galschot

l. 27. His Majesties selfe cryed wp the meane tyme to Mr David Maxwell to render the house, whilk he alwayis refusitt.

P. 69. l. 12. who for his miserable behaviour was be the commone people baptized *Mr Mushokyides* thereafter.

l. 28. Wpon the last day of the said moneth, his Majestie came from Falkland to Edinburgh, and remainitt two dayis in the Chancellours ludgeing, and then returnitt to Falkland.

P. 70. l. 12. In the end of the same moneth, ther was foure bands of men of ware leuied be the toune of Edinburgh, whilke awaitit vpon the Kings Majestie night and day.

l. 18. he depairtitt backe againe within viij dayis thereafter, vpon the word off the earle of Leicester his consigne.

l. 21. The same scheips were sinderitt be ane stratageme of ware vsitt be the Inglishe nawie speciallie; they fyret ane old schipe, and sett hir on the Spanishe nawie, whilk dewydit theme ewerie one from anither.

l. 23. In the foirend of October, ane of the said great schips wer drywin in at the Muill of Kintyre, wherein were v<sup>c</sup> men or therby: shoe caried thriescor brassen peices in hir, besydes wthers, and great substance of gold and silwer.



The same gryte schipe, with two or thrie hundreth men in hir, was browin vp with powder suddenlie taking fyre therin, be the meanes of ane of ther awin [people.]

P. 71. l. 3. Lykeas his Majistie promised that no respect nor remissione should be grānted for anie sick crymes, and that sic as obtained respeits or remissiones of before should not be hard to sese the same, without satisfaction of the perties greaved and compleaned; and ordained all persons to be present, and give in ther complaints at the tyme appointed, as they wold be serwed.

l. 25. Certain persones wer nominate and apointed be his Majestie and estaits, to consider of sic articles and propositiones as were sett doune at this conuentione, and to conueine for that effect the xix of December in Edinburgh, and to report ther diligence at the next conuentione appointed the first day of Januare nixt, to the whilke the conclutione of all things were deferred. The Kings Majestie raid to Dunfermeling wpon the last of Nowember, and there the conuentione dissolued.

P. 72. l. 10. that he and the heall catholicks heir were sorie of the misfortoune of his armie, and that they might sauelie haue arryved in thire pairts, and sould haue had assistanes of all that wold haue done for him, and sick wthers of the nobilitie; desyring the King of Spaine heirwith to send in heir onlie one armie of vj<sup>m</sup> men, whia, with his assistaneces and wthers of Ingland and Scotland, sould weill serue his tourne: and that he was constrained &c.

l. 18. jesnite called Bruce,

l. 20. The duik of Lennox and sume of his friends past to seike the same gold in the Callendare, bot found no sic thing.

P. 73. l. 17. Wpon the xxiv of this moneth of Merch, ther was a Scotsman named Pringle, serwant to colonell Simple, (wha was the carier of the fairsaid letters intercepted) sent heir out of Berwick, and beinge accused therwpon he was committed in ward on the morne thereafter. The same Pringle and ane Forester were bothe accused toucheing the said letters, and nothing had of them.

P. 76. l. 3. he had beine keiped in the place of Achindoune.

P. 78. l. 8. Att this tyme his Majestie begaine and past to Falkland and Burley, being the xv of this monethe, and before that tuik occasione vpon incidentt to passe first to Hammeltoune, to the baptizing of the lord Hammeltounes sone, and from thence to passe northward to his intenditt journey.

l. 25. to his ordinare pastyme of hunting to Inchmirrine. Wpon the xxvj of

August, his Hienes came back to Sterline again, where ther was a conuentione of sume of the estaits, appointed for sick maters as concerned the weill of his Majestie and countrie.

P. 79. l. 5. Wherewpone at his Majesties derectiōne festing and praying wes nsitt in Edinburgh, for hir sauetie and preseruatiōne. It was there supponit that she was dung in in Norway.

l. 6. and fra that come to Craigmillar.

l. 24. And that also colonell Stewartt past backe to Denmark, to purches commissiōne to hir Hienes admirall and counsall to cum forward to Scotland, ather in ther awin schipes or owers that were ther.

l. 28. the chancellour, justice clerke, the collectoure, the lord Dingwell, the laird Barnbarro, sir Williame Keithe and Mr Peter Younge.

P. 80. l. 17. to witt the earle of Anguse, Mortoune, Marre, the master of Glames, the abbut of Newbatle, the comptroller, clearke of registere, sir Robert Melwine (wha was constituit vice chancellour), together with the lords of the sessione, when matters off consequence comes in hands.

P. 82. l. 17. sir Johnne Carmichael of that ilke, being ane of his Majesties priue counsell.

P. 83. l. 5. and Marre, the lord Home and Dingwell, the officers of estaitte and sessione, with the haill honest men of Edinburgh, Leith and Cannogett in armes.

l. 8. for the coronatiōne of the Queins Majestie.

l. 9. Piter Monk the admirall of Denmarke, Stephen Bra capitene of Elsinburgh, Braid Ransom Magarett, Nicholaus Theopolus doctor of the lawes, and Henrie Goodlister capitane of Bochastle, as principall and of the counsall of Denmarke, and ane William Vandervantt, who was appointed to waitt wpone hir Majestie,

l. 18. They past the first night owere the watter to Wasterweimes, where they were weill entertained; on the morne thereafter to Falkland, where they were receaued and banketted be the laird off Creiche at dennere, and raid to there supper at Newhouse, the earle of Mortons hous; and dined on the morne in Dunfermlinge, and suppit in Nidrie where they rested that night; and one the morne read to Lithgow where they dynet, the bankett there being maid be the justice clerk; they tuike seasinge and returned that same night to Halirudhouse. Ther charters and seasinges were all maid readie, and past vnder his Majesties great scalle, with the sealls of the haill nobilitie and estaitts conweined



to the coronatione, together with the sealls of xvij or xvij knights whilke were maid at the said coronatione, and all delyvered to them.

P. 83. l. 19. Quhilk coronatione was solemnised the xvij day with great triumphe within the Abbay kirke. Hir Majestie was annoited with oyle, and the crowne sett vpon hir heid efter manie circomstances, be Mr Robert Bruce and Mr David Lyndesay minister, with the chancellour beareing the nuke theroff; wha was then maid lord off Thirlstaine. The Kings Majestie came first to the place of coronatione, with the crowne borne afore his Hienes be Lodowicke duike of Lennox, the schepter be Jhone lord Hameltoun, and the sword of honour be William earle of Anguse, with the heraulds and trumpets as the vse is. The Queins Majestie followed in within a little space efter, and the crowne [was] allenarlie borne before hir be Jhone lord Thirlstaine chancellour. Hir Majestie was convoyed be the principles of the Dences and some of the nobilitie, together with a greatt number of noble and gentlemen. Mr Patrike Galloway minister at Perth maid first the sermone, Mr Robert Bruce maid ane exhortatione to the people in hir Majesties name, declareing that he had receauitt hir oath, and desyred the people to hold vp ther hands as ane signe of ther obedience, as they did. Mr Andrew Melwill maid ane harangue in Letin, and then they proceeded to the circumstances of the coronatione.

l. 26. Wpon the xix day of the said moneth, the Queines Majestie maid hir entrese in the toune of Edinburgh in hir coache, quhilke was brawellie dressed. Hir Majestie, accompanied with a number of the noblemen, Dences and vthers, past out of Halirudehouse be the southe syde of the cannogett vp be the parke dyke, and then tuik the way that passes platt west, and came in againe at the west port, where hir Majestie was receained efter a certaine speache maid, and delywerrie of the keyis as vse is, vnder a waill, and convoyed throw the haill toune to the Abbaye: where ther was xliij younge men of the toune, cloathed in white taffetie and cloath of silwer, all full of chaines of gould and blake wafroins in forme of Moors, that danced before hir Grace all the way.

P. 84. l. 26. the duike of Parme, with xx<sup>m</sup> men of his awine,

l. 27. toune of Corbat within xvj legis of Parise,

P. 85. l. 24. bruntt vpon confessione of hir witchcrafte, and the melling with the dewill, bot yett died well. The rest was keiped still, and daylie examined be his Majestie, the counsall and some of the ministrie.

P. 86. l. 9. the toune of Charters, a strong toune, and the cheiffe toune that furnish-



itt Parise, (and wherein the haill riches of Parise was putt in sure keiping,) was assaulted &c.

- P. 86. l. 17. Wpone the xxiv day of the said moneth of Junij 1591, the earle of Bothwell was forfaultt and declaired traittoure at the merkatt crosse off Edinburgh, for certaine crymes of treasone till his Majestie, whereof he was convicct of before, and for whilke he became in the Kings Majesties will, to witt, for cuming against his Majestie at the brige of Die. Wpone the morne thereafter, the Kings Majestie past to Perth, wherin vpon Thursday the pennult of the said moneth of Junij, the Queins Majestie maid hir entres. Wpone the xxvj of Julij about four hours at night, the said earle Bothwell, accompanied with saxtein horsmen, came vp to the netherbow,
- P. 87. l. 4. About the midst of the moneth of December, word came heir that the Prince of Parme was borne doune in France; and that the King of France was to rancountere him on the fronteiris of France with viij<sup>c</sup> horsmen, all noblemen and speciall gentlemen of his court; and that ther was ane armie of xxx<sup>m</sup> men lyand about the toune of Rowane, which was att a straitt pointe and lykelie to be randered.
- l. 25. Williame Stewartt of Schutingleyes,
- P. 94. l. 14. the lord Hameltoune, the earle of Argyle, Merchall, Marre, Glencairn, the lord Seatone, Lyndesay &c.
- l. 16. Frances earle of Bothwell, James Dowglase off Spotte, Archbald Wauchwp of Nidrie younger, James Hameltoune younger of Samuelstoune, Williame Stewartt of Schutingleyis, Patrick Crombie of Carrubir, George Auchincraw of Bestoune, with wthers complices to the number of xvij persons, for the Raid of the Abbay.
- P. 95. l. 7. and fra thence past to Dumfries, warning the haill companie be proclamatione to accompanie him.
- l. 12. Burley and Bogie,
- P. 96. l. 19. Wpone the iiij day of September, the duike off Lennox and the lord Home past towards Kelso, for vptaking of the maills and dewties of Kelso, (and especiallie of the teinds of Sprustoune, wherewnto the laird of Sesfuird younger pretenditt right); and that be vertwe of ane letter of factorie, grantit to the duike for that effect, and for inbringing of the same to his Majesties vse.
- P. 97. l. 14. Whilke proceiditt off sum intelligence the Kings Majestie had of the earle Bothwell [having bein] ressait be the laird of Pherniheirse and Hundhill,

and in the toune of Jedburgh be the prowest therof callitt Rutherfuid, Alexander Geywill and ane Kirtounne the butler therof.

P. 98. l. 12. viz. Treyis, the Glen, the house of Drywp; bot the offenders came in att Jedburgh, and so their houses wer saued. Thomas Stewart brother to James Stewart of the Tynnies, the laird of Whythauche and his sone Andrew were these that came in ther. The dooke raid with a great force in Liddisdaill, and then out of Jedburgh for casting doune of the house of Whythauche, bot the incuminge of Whythauche mowed it to be saued.

l. 14. His Majestie returned out of Jedburgh about the xx day of October fairsaid. In the beginning of November, sundrie of the outlawis came in, to witt, the laird of Nidrie, Williame Stewartt callit the constable, George Auchincraw of Restoune, James Jhonson callitt of Drumringrig, with sundrie wthers to the number of xij or xiiij, whilke were all at the Raids of the Abbay and Falkland.

l. 15. to 20. Att this tyme, ther fell out a great truble in the north, for Malcolme Toshe had slaine v or vj of the earle of Huntlies men in Glennuck in the Bræ of Mar. Immediatelie heirefter the earle of Athole with a great force past to Tarnwall, (the earle of Huntlie remaining att Strabogie) of intentione, be the force of the earle of Argyle, the lord Lowat, Malcolme Toshe, Makenzie, and sick wthers [as] had thair [men] in reddines and were sworne, to be rewengitt on the earle of Huntlie for the murthor of the earle of Murray, and to persewe Huntlie and all his [freinds] with fyre and sword. Makintoshe past to Strabogie, and slew xxxiiij men or therby of the earle of Huntlies.

P. 99. l. 27. wha was lying ther in readiness to depairtt to Spaine, in Robertt Jamesones schipe of Aire at Fairlie raids. In the whilke schipe his letteris were also gotten in ane mariners kist, within the sleiwis of the same mariners sarks.

P. 100. l. 5. In this meantyme the Kings Majestie and Queine was in Tullibardyne, and in Alloway the earle of Mars house at the bankett at Yuill and at Nursemes; and vpon the newes his Majestie cam in all haist to Edinburgh

l. 10. sould be tryed be torture in the bootis; sume of the counsall, speciallie the laird of Ormistounne justice clerke and Mr Williame Hart justice depute, wes appoynttitt to sie him torturitt. Wha, being minassitt be his freinds, sturred to put him in the bootts, whill &c.

P. 101. l. 1. There was a fashione of a justice courtt proclaimed and haldin in Aberdeine: bot it was little till effect in respect of the shortnes of the tyme, and that things that should have proceided wer omittit and left undone.

- P. 101. l. 22. calling heirwith to remembrance, that the tyme of the Spanish nauie making for Ingland there was ane ambassadoure sent in heir, crawling our assistance in withstanding of them strangers to land in this iland; who for the same, in hir Majestie and counsalls name, offeritt to nominatt the Kings Majestie our maister, Second Persone of Ingland; to make his Hienes Prince of Wails, and manie sic vther faire offers were made. Bot seing God fought the battell, and disoppoittit that interpryse, the offers were past frie, and his Majestie therby scuffit, by alledging that that ambassadour transcendit the bounds of his commission, and meritit to be hangitt.
- P. 102. l. 2. The same tyme also, ther was a justice court proclaimed to be haldin at Hadingtoun the iij day of Maij nixt, wherein all offendars within the shirref-dome of Edinburgh, constabularie of Hadingtoun, Berwicke and Lauderdaill wer summoned. Vpone the xx of Apryle, ther was McCoule of Dumnaldisch, with v or vj vthers with him his seruants, callit before the counsall for the murther of the laird of Caddell, who wer wairdit in Edinburgh whill the tryall.
- l. 5. At this tyme ther came ane Denie ambassador callit Stewin Beill, who desyred the performance of sume heids of the contract past betwixt ther Majesties at ther mariage.
- l. 15. whilkes were the lord Hammeltoun, the earle of Mortoun and Mare, the lord Home, Forbes, Vchiltrie, Sinclaire, Spynie, with sume bischops, abbottis, and sume commissioners of Burrowes. His Majestie was never so simpillie accompanied at a parliament.
- l. 22. The earle of Bothwell wes foirfault ower againe and his airmes ryuin.
- P. 104. l. 8. viz. the dooke of Lennox and the lord Hammiltoun, the earl of Glencairn, Montrose, Mortoun, Mar, the lord Livingstoun and Lyndesay, with the officers of the estate, and the commissioners of the burrowes of Edinburgh, Stirling, Linlithgow, that &c.
- l. 23. The dooke of Lennox past from Falkland to Bricheine to the earle of Mar at the same tyme, and left his Majestie onlie accompanied with the lord Home, the laird of Carmichaell and sir George Home. His Majestie wpone the xxj of September past from Falkland to Linlithgow. The said earl of Bothwill remainit this tyme in Edinburgh.
- P. 110. l. 24. and a great number hurt in the face, whilke was called a *Locarbie like*; specialle the laird of Newark Maxwell was all magilled on the face, and left for deid.



- P. 112. l. 5. viij of the same monethe,  
 l. 6. lord Zouche
- P. 115. l. 28. xij or xiiij
- P. 118. l. 3. The counsall, sundrie of the noblemen and vthers were of the oppinione that the solempnizatione of the baptisme could not be ther in Sterling, because strangers could not be so weill ludgitt and interteinit as were requisite, bot yit his Majestie wald have it ther; and so great preparatione wer ther of all things, and messages and directiones sent in all pairts of the cuntray for propynes.  
 l. 14. with the young laird of Bonitoune,
- P. 119. l. 9. worth v<sup>m</sup> crownes, as was thought.  
 l. 21. house of Rothiemay.
- P. 120. l. 18. The said earle discoursitt the haill maner of the battell to his Majestie, and signifiet therwith that he was betrayed by sume of his awin companie.  
 l. 26. Great watches were keipit be his Majesties wadgit men in the said toune, wherein his Hienes remanit &c.  
 l. 27. and sir Robert Melwill of Mordakarny knight and sir John Carmichell, two of his Majesties counsall &c.
- P. 121. l. 15. Whilke in effect were, that they shall take ane compositione of ther estaits be coumone consent; that all things shall be ordourit and doune be coumone adwyse and consent; that they shall take ane aifauld part, euerie ane with ane wther, in all causes; that the earle of Huntlie, Anguse and Erroll, and the laird of Auchindowne, all excommunicate catholicks, shall not be trublitt criminellie nor ciwilie for ther conscience and religione; that assurance shall stand and be inviolablie keipit betuixt the earle of Huntlie and Bothwell, the lord Vchiltrie till the young earle of Murrey cum to the age of xvij yaires; giue anie particular quarrell shall chance betwixt anie of the subscriuers or amongst ther freinds, the contrawersies shall be subject to the decisione of the rest, or to anie two maist newtrall, chosin be coumone adwyse; that none shall be retaint in court nor brogth in, bot sic as shall be allowitt be the haill; that none shall take or except anie preferment or office, bot be the coumone adwyse of the rest of the subscriuers; that the earle of Huntlie makand offeris for the earle of Murrays slaughter, be the adwyse of Anguse, Erroll, Balwiry and Spott, together with the earle of Cathnes shall be sufficient, and gife the bairne at his perfytt age shall not except the samen,

the earle of Bothwell and Wehiltrie shall refuis to take his pairt in persewing that slaughter: subscriyvitt on the margin.

P. 124. l. 15. Mr Jhone Colleny.

l. 22. Cesfurde and Bucleugh became courtiers awchyle be the meins; bot wealth and pryde that spoills all disgracitt thame sune pairt againe; for it was then spoken that they were vpon a cours with the Queine for the transporting of the Prince from Sterling castle to the castle of Edinburgh, and that the chancelere and the master of Glames were with them vpon that plott. The Kings Majestie past in his progresse to the west towards Inchmirrine according to his custome, vpon the xv day of August 1595. Before whose retorne there was a greatt bruitt of the prosecutione of that course, and alteratione of courtt. His Majestie returned from that to Falkland the x of September.

l. 26. to the regraite of a greatt number of people; for be his wisdom he did prevent and cast off manie greatt inconvenients lykeli to have come vpon the King and countrey.

The Kings Majestie remaining at this tyme in St Jhonstoune come therfra to Dunfermling, and then to Linlithgow, leuuing the Queins Majestie at St Jhonstoune. Hir Majestie followit within aucht dayes thereafter, and so ther Majesties remainit together at Linlithgow vntill the xxiiij day of Nowember; and then his Majestie past to Edinburgh, where ther was ane conuentione of his Majesties ordinar counsall appointit to take ordoure anent his house, and the dissorderitt estaitt of the west border.

P. 125. l. 10. as commonlie Scottsman looks for no perrell nor preisses to put ther hand to worke, bot whill they are straittit and vpone suddenties.

P. 127. l. 20. Vpon the xix day of September 1596, the Queins Majestie was delyueritt at Dunfermling of the Princes Lady Elizabeth.

P. 134. l. 19. iiij lib. peices

P. 139. l. ult. In the end of the moneth of Januarie hereaftir, the said earle of Montrose was maid chancelloure of Scotland be the meanes and help of some of his Majesties counsall and cubikulars. About this tyme Mr Jhone Lyndesay of Manmur demitted his place of secretarie, in fawours of Mr James Elphistoune of Barntoune, who was then maid secretare. The bischope of Glasgow in France, Beatoune, was restored to his offices and benefices be ane act of the estaits, and authorized with commissione of ambassadrie for his Majestie in France.

There was ane vther conventione appointed to hold heir at Edinburgh, vpone the first of Aprylle 1599; wherein ther was a contract past betwixt the Kings Majestie and gentlemen venturers towards the Lewes, vpone certaine conditiones, speciallie, that sufficient securitie being maid to them therof, they sould pay to his Majestie sewin scoire chalders of beare yairelie. And vndertaking the journey toward the Lewes in the end of October the same yeare, accompanied with v or vj<sup>c</sup> men vnder wadges, besyde gentlemen woluntars, throw the coldnes of the ile, the lake of ludgeinge and vther enterテインment, a number of them died of the fluxes. And the laird of Balcombie and his cumpanie, passinge in ane boate out of the Lewes towards Orkeney, were intercepted be the way be sume hilandmen supposed to be Mackenzeis men, be whome sume of Balcombies men was slaine, and himselfe takin and detained captiue, and so hardlie vssed, that be deadlie disseasses contractit he deceasit in Orkney after he was sett at libertie. Be the meanes of ane speciall hielandman off that ile, there were ten or twelwe apprehendit of the speciall withstanders of that interpryse, and beheidit, and ther heids sent heir in a pok to Edinburgh, which were sett vpone the ports therof.

In the moneth of Julie 1599, ther arryued heir ane ambassadoure from France named Monsure Byron, brother as was said to Monsure de Byron great treassurer of France, with the traine of xvijj or xx in companie. He repaired to his Majestie, and had presence at Falkland where his Hienes was at hunting, and where his Majestie reteained him still in his cumpanie in his passing to the west and vther parts, and thereafter at his departour propyned him with a rich cuipbuid. He tonik his passadge be seaward, bot [be] the storme of weather was dunge in at Yermouth Raid, and forced to take jurney therfra be land. His commissiōne was keipit secreitt, and onelie supposed to be the renewing of the league betwixt France and his Majestie, and a beginninge of a greater familiaritie betwixt them then had beine. His Majestie sent horse and hunds to the Kinge of France be this same ambasadour.

A conuentione of the estaits was holdin at Edinburgh vpone the x of December laste, where motione was maid concerning the supplie of his Majesties necessars, be a taxatione to be lifted of the subjects forestallers of markets and vthers; whilke beinge mourmoured against, the maitter was delayed to a



more frequent conuentione of the estaits, appointed the xxvij day of March 1600. Att the whilke conuentione, the beginninge of the yaire was altered be act and proclamatione, from the xxv of Marche to the first off Januarie, at whilke day the yeare [was] heirefter ewer to begine, and so to be rackonned.

---

## INDEX.





## INDEX.

- ABERBROTHIC**, John, commendator of, 21, 26.  
**Aberdeen**, 66, 75, 76, 77, 78, 98, 118, 120, 121.  
 ——— Bishop of, *See* **Cunningham**.  
**Aberdour**, 88.  
**Adamson**, Patrick, Archbishop of St Andrews, 12, 26, 40, 46, 57, 59, 69.  
**Airth**, laird of, 108.  
**Allan**, Willie, 119.  
**Allansoun**, [Alençon,] Monsieur d', 25.  
**Alloway**, 24.  
**Almanye**, [Allemagne,] 82, 117, 119.  
 ——— dukes of, 84.  
**Anandale**, 109, 114.  
**Angus**, 121.  
 ——— Archibald, Earl of, 2, 7, 11, 12, 14, 20, 21, 25, 29, 30, 31, 35, 39, 40, 44, 45, 47, 48, 52, 54, 55, 58, 67.  
 ——— William, Earl of, 94, 95, 98, 99, 100, 105, 107, 112, 118, 119, 121, 122, 123, 124, 134, 136, 138, 139.  
**Anstruther**, 46.  
 ——— young, 119.  
**Ardrie**, laird of, 95, 96.  
**Argyle**, Colin, Earl of, 1, 2, 5, 7, 8, 9, 12, 13, 14, 16, 17, 19, 20, 24, 25, 26, 27, 35, 44, 45.  
 ——— Archibald, Earl of, 96, 102, 112, 118, 119, 120.  
**Arkett**, *See* **Cunningham** of.  
**Armstrong**, 135.  
 ——— William, of Kinmonth, 126.
- Arran**, James, Earl of, *See* **Stewart**, captain James, 32 to 41, 47, 51 to 57.  
**Arrol**, *See* **Errol**, Earl of.  
**Arroyck**, Bryanne, 86.  
**Ashbie**, Mr, English ambassador, 69, 72.  
**Aston**, Sir Roger, 121, 122.  
**Athol**, John, Earl of, 1, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 13, 14, 17, 18, 19, 20, 23, 31.  
 ——— John, Earl of, 25, 85, 36, 37, 41, 55, 85, 92, 93, 101, 102, 103, 105, 113, 117, 118.  
**Auchindown**, *See* **Gordon** of.  
 ——— place of, 120.  
**Anchinleck**, George, of Balmanno, 30.  
**Ayr**, commissioners of, 12.  
 ——— Newton of, 62.  
 ——— sheriffdom of, 41.  
 ——— sheriff of, 62.  
 ——— town of, 68.  
**Badienoch**, 119.  
**Balcanguhal**, Mr Walter, minister of Edinburgh, 51, 59, 129, 133.  
**Balcleugh**, [Buccleugh,] laird of, 87, 110, 114, 124, 126, 127.  
**Balcolmie**, 137.  
**Balfour**, Sir James, 17, 19, 29, 30.  
 ——— Mr James, 133.  
**Balquhame**, 66.  
**Balwearie**, laird of, 95, 108, 121.  
**Bannockburn**, 15.  
**Bargany**, *See* **Hamilton** of.  
**Barnbarro**, laird of, 64, 65, 81.  
**Barroch**, Lord, English ambassador, 101.

- Bartane, John, 119.  
 Bas, laird of, 108.  
 Beatison, 135.  
 Bedford, Earl of, 53.  
 Bell, 135.  
 Benshaw, 113.  
 Berwick, 29, 32, 43, 58, 67.  
 Binning, John, 33.  
 Black, Mr David, 127, 128, 129, 134.  
 Blackness, 41, 42, 59, 87, 92, 96.  
 Blackwame, laird of, 130, 132.  
 Blantyre, *See* Stewart, prior of.  
 Bothwell, Francis, Earl of, 12, 33, 37, 38, 44, 54, 55, 57, 64, 65, 69, 71, 73, 76, 77, 80 *to* 124 *passim*.  
 Borthwick, 77.  
 Bourge, laird of, 110.  
 Bowis, Sir Robert, English ambassador, 14, 15, 19, 27, 28, 39, 41, 44, 81, 102, 118, 126, 127.  
 Boyd, Robert, Lord, 12, 18, 19, 20, 57.  
 Breadlie, Inglis of, 123.  
 Brechin, 73, 75.  
 Bruce, Mr Robert, 83, 104, 130, 132, 133, 136.  
 ——— Mr Edward, commendator of Kinloss, 117, 137, 139.  
 Bruchtie, 93.  
 Bruntisland, 44, 56, 95.  
 Brunswick, Duke of, 82, 117.  
 Buchan, place of, 76.  
 ——— Robert, Earl of, 3, 12, 18, 19.  
 ——— Gordon of, 47, 78.  
 Buchanan, Mr George, 6.  
 Buit, [Bute,] sheriff of, 88.  
 Burdeaux, 125.  
 Burley, 66.  
 ——— laird of, 95.  
 Byskay, [Biscay,] 125.  
 Cadise, 126.  
 Caithness, 93, 101, 122, 124.  
 ——— George, Earl of, 5, 136.  
 ——— Robert, Bishop of, *See* Lennox and March, 6.  
 Calais, 69, 126, 138.  
 Calder, 19, 60.  
 Calderwood, laird of, 106.  
 Callender, 42, 43, 72.  
 Calliper, admiral of Denmark, 83.  
 Cambuskenneth, abbot of, 7, 12, 40, 47 55.  
 Campsie, parson of, 22.  
 Cant, Walter, 19.  
 Cary, English ambassador, 60, 61, 111.  
 Carlaverock, 62.  
 Carlisle, 43, 68, 86, 100, 126.  
 Carmichael, John, of that ilk, 31, 35, 48, 76, 82, 84, 86, 116, 139.  
 ——— Hugh, younger of that ilk, 35.  
 ——— Mr James, minister at Haddingtoun, 50.  
 Carmisloch, 14.  
 Carnegie, Sir David, of Colluthie, 125.  
 Carnock, laird of, 46.  
 Carvell, captain, 60.  
 Cassilis, John, Earl of, 138, 139.  
 ——— Hugh, master of, 14.  
 ——— Sir Thomas Kennedy of Cullean, tutor of, 29.  
 Castlemilk, laird of, 69.  
 Cathcart, Allan, Lord, 12, 20.  
 Cessford, Ker of, 17, 19, 60, 96, 114, 124.  
 ——— Ker, younger of, 14, 105, 111, 127.  
 Charterhouse, 86, 142.  
 Chetland, [Shetland,] 53.  
 Chisholme, Sir James, 100, 108.  
 Cleish, laird of, 47.  
 Closeburn, laird of, 116.  
 Cluny, Gordon of, 78.  
 Cochran, James, 119.  
 Coldinghame, abbot of, 40, 124.  
 Coldingknowes, 40, 57, 60.  
 ——— *See* Home of.  
 Colvil, Mr John, 79, 87, 102, 103, 109, 111, 124.  
 Compton, Lord, 84.  
 Comying, Patrick, 94.  
 Corstorphin, 90.  
 ——— Lord, 38.  
 Counyiehouse, 3, 18.  
 Cowie, 75.  
 Craiglocard, 122.  
 Craigmiller, 8.  
 Craill, 46.  
 Cramond, 66, 90.  
 Crawford, David, Earl of, 4, 17, 36, 41, 45, 54, 56, 63, 65, 66, 74, 75, 76, 92.  
 Crichtoun, 61, 111.  
 ——— Mr Robert, King's Advocate, 32.  
 ——— Mr William, a Jesuit, 100.  
 Cromarty, 31, 78, 101.  
 Crossraguel Abbey, 68.  
 Culross, abbot of, 12, 40.  
 ——— commendator of, 26.  
 Cumray isle, 99.

- Cunninghame, Mr David, Bishop of Aberdeen, 12, 26, 119.  
 ——— John, of Drumquhassill, 5, 17, 52.  
 ——— of Arkett, [Aikett,] 57.  
 ——— of Robertland, 57.  
 Cupar in Angus, 41, 95.  
 ——— in Fife, 17, 108, 128.  
 ——— Mr John, 58.  
 Dalkeith, 2, 4, 7, 8, 19, 25, 32, 35, 36, 37, 38, 60, 74, 94, 95, 96, 98, 113 to 116.  
 ——— lordship of, 34, 40.  
 Darnly, earldom of, 34.  
 ——— Henry, Lord, 28, 32, 33, 57.  
 Dary, Sir George, English ambassador, 39.  
 Davidson, Mr, English ambassador, 43.  
 ——— Mr John, minister at Libberton, 50.  
 Deir, abbot of, 40.  
 ——— commendator of, 6, 26.  
 Denmark, 58, 64, 70, 73, 78, 79, 82, 117, 136.  
 ——— ambassadors of, 53, 119.  
 ——— King of, 53, 70.  
 ——— Princess of, 64.  
 Diddistoun, [Duddingstoun,] 115.  
 Die, water of, 75, 87.  
 Dingwall, Andrew, Lord, 47, 48, 77, 79, 81.  
 Dirltoun, 52.  
 Donnybristle, 88, 89.  
 Douglas, castle of, 31, 122, 123.  
 ——— Archibald, of Pittendrie, 31, 48.  
 ——— Archibald, the constable, 49, 50.  
 ——— Archibald, son of William Earl of Morton, 87.  
 ——— Mr Archibald, parson of Glasgow, 28, 29, 30, 33, 35, 57, 59.  
 ——— George, brother of Lochleven, 39.  
 ——— George, of Parkhead, 3, 5, 31, 48.  
 ——— James, of Torthorall, 99.  
 ——— James, prior of Pluscardine, 31, 35, 48.  
 ——— Red Heckie, 35.  
 ——— of Lochleven, 3, 31, 47.  
 ——— of Mains, 31, 52.  
 Dover, 69.  
 Downe, 24, 105.  
 Downie, John, 27.  
 Draffen, house of, 21, 22.  
 Drum, laird of, 76, 78.  
 Drumlanrig, 68.  
 ——— laird of, 110.  
 Drummond, Patrick, Lord, 12, 28.  
 ——— George, 51.  
 Drumquhassil, *See* Cunninghame of.  
 Dryburgh, abbot of, 7, 12, 40, 48, 55.  
 ——— David, commendator of, 22, 26.  
 Dumblane, 23.  
 ——— Andrew, Bishop of, 61.  
 Dunfermling, 23, 44, 53, 66, 73, 83, 84, 127.  
 ——— Patrick, commendator of, *See* Gray, master of, 6, 19, 26.  
 ——— Robert, commendator of, 6, 19, 26.  
 ——— abbot of, 40, 58.  
 Dumfries, 62, 65, 67, 69, 135, 136.  
 Dunbar, 24.  
 Dunbarton, 14, 22, 39, 40, 43, 91.  
 ——— castle of, 16, 29, 32, 38.  
 Dundee, 11, 19, 48, 53, 74, 93, 95, 117, 120, 133, 136, 137.  
 ——— commissioners of, 12, 106, 108.  
 ——— constable of, 77.  
 Dunglass, 67.  
 Dunkeld, 17, 98.  
 ——— Bishop of, 40, 139.  
 Dunnipace, 25.  
 ——— laird of, 46.  
 Dunnotter, 27, 75, 121.  
 Dunbeath, laird of, 52, 130.  
 Dupplin, 28, 37, 38.  
 Durham, Mr James, of Duntarvie, 87.  
 Earne, water of, 40.  
 Easter, Lord, *See* Yester, Lord.  
 Easter Wemyss, *See* Wemyss, Easter.  
 Edinburgh, 2, 4, 7 to 25, 30 to 62, *et passim*.  
 ——— baillies of, 3, 13, 18, 24, 25.  
 ——— castle of, 3, 4, 5, 7, 16, 23, 28, 29, 32, 51, 55, 56, 62 to 65, 71, 72, 85, 86, 87, 90, 92, 98, 110, 112, 124.  
 ——— commissioners of, 12, 106, 108.  
 ——— market cross of, 2, 18, 33, 34, 42, 52, 63, 65, 70, 141.  
 ——— ministers of, 59, 129, 133, 134, 136.  
 ——— St Giles kirk of, 23, 129, 133.  
 ——— tolbooth of, 9, 25, 26, 32, 50, 65, 72, 77, 94, 100, 102, 117, 125, 130, 131, 136.  
 ——— West Port of, 4, 25, 83.



- Edmiston edge, 115.  
 Edwards, Nicol, 89.  
 Edzell, 78.  
 Egger, Patrick, 4.  
 Eglintoun, Hugh, Earl of, 6, 12, 20, 26, 32, 40.  
 ——— Hugh, Earl of, 57.  
 Elgin, 101, 119, 121.  
 Elizabeth, *See* Queen of England.  
 ——— Princess of Scotland, 127.  
 Elliots, the, 49.  
 Elphinstoun, Alexander, master of, 91, 138.  
 ——— Mr James, of Innerachtie, 125, 131.  
 ——— William, 46.  
 Elsinore, 79.  
 England, 43 to 82 *passim*, 97 to 117 *passim*, 127, 136, 137, 142.  
 Ergyle, *See* Argyle.  
 Erlesferrie, 94.  
 Errol, Andrew, Earl of, 12, 40, 54.  
 ——— Francis, Earl of, 73 to 86, 99, 105, 107, 112, 118 to 124, 134, 138.  
 Erskine, Alexander, of Gogar, master of Mar, 5, 7, 8, 11, 51.  
 ——— Sir Thomas, 141.  
 ——— place of, 47.  
 Essex, Earl of, 126.  
 Ewet, Mr Peter, 136.  
 Fairlie Road, 55, 56.  
 Faldounside, laird of, 130, 132.  
 Falkirk, 7, 14, 15, 18, 49.  
 Falkland, 45, 46, 47, 51, 64, 69, 83, 84, 86, 93, 94, 96, 103, 110, 138, 140, 141.  
 Fallowkirk, 105.  
 Feirise, [Fleuris?] 54.  
 Fenton, 94.  
 Fentrie, *See* Grahame of.  
 Fernihurst, 111.  
 ——— laird of, 53, 67, 96, 97, 98, 106.  
 Fetterneir, 76.  
 Fife, 13, 17, 18, 46, 65, 95, 128.  
 Flaikry, 80.  
 Flanders, 17.  
 Flemyng, John, Lord, 65, 139.  
 Forbes, John, Lord, 102, 103, 112, 117, 118, 119, 130, 132.  
 ——— Mr John, 49, 50.  
 Forbes, 101.  
 Forrester, Sir John, 53, 60.  
 Forth river, 55, 67, 70, 74, 92, 98, 117, 137.  
 Foulden kirk, 60.  
 Foulis, 137.  
 Fouller, William, 73.  
 Foulwood, Sempill of, 91.  
 France, 37, 40, 43, 44, 58, 61, 62, 82, 117, 122, 136, 137.  
 ——— King of, 44, 52, 62, 71, 78, 82 to 86, 94, 104, 117.  
 Fyndhaven, 92.  
 Fyvie, Lord, 139.  
 Galloway, Mr Patrick, 50, 83, 106, 119 to 124.  
 Germany, *See* Almany.  
 Gibson, 111.  
 ——— James, 56.  
 ——— John, 119.  
 Gladstones, Mr George, 134.  
 Glamis, John, Lord, 2, 3, 4.  
 ——— Thomas, master of, 15, 36, 47, 48, 54, 55, 63, 71 to 77, 86, 96, 103 to 106, 125.  
 Glasgow, 11, 34, 39, 49, 50, 86, 91, 112.  
 ——— James, Bishop of, 12, 26.  
 ——— Robert, Bishop of, 36, 61, 62, 138.  
 ——— commissioners of, 12.  
 Glencairn, James, Earl of, 12, 29, 32, 38, 40, 54, 138, 139.  
 ——— master of, 22.  
 Glenccluden, [Lincluden,] provost of, 51, 125.  
 Glenlevat, 120.  
 Glenluce, abbot of, 12.  
 Gordon, Adam, of Auchindoune, 17, 78, 100, 108, 120.  
 ——— of Buckie, 89.  
 ——— captain, 90, 91.  
 ——— Mr James, uncle of the Earl of Huntly, 66, 118.  
 ——— Sir John, of Lochinvar, 15, 33.  
 ——— John, 85.  
 Gorme, Donald, 118.  
 Gosseron, Signor, French ambassador, 56.  
 Gourlay, Robert, 32, 43, 76, 114.  
 Gowry, William, Earl of, *See* Ruthven, Lord, 34, 37, 38, 40, 45, 48, 49, 50, 55, 99.  
 ——— John, Earl of, 105, 140, 142.  
 Grahames of Ask, 62, 97.  
 ——— Sir David, of Fintry, 100.  
 ——— Mr John, Lord of Session, 84.  
 ——— Ritchie, 85.  
 Grant, laird of, 76, 85, 92.  
 Grantully, Stewart of, 21.

- Gray, Patrick, master of, 58, 59, 62, 93.  
 — Andrew, of Dunninald, 35.  
 — James, 116.  
 Guyse, Duke of, 52, 62, 71.  
 Hackertoun, captain, 96.  
 Haddingtoun, 42, 43, 50, 102.  
 Haick, [Hawick,] 97.  
 Hairt, Mr William, 100.  
 Halliburton, Mr James, provost of Dundee, 19.  
 Haltoun, 73.  
 Halydeen, 67.  
 Hamilton, 21, 22, 54, 56, 58, 78, 84.  
 — Arthur, of Bothwellhaugh, 22.  
 — Arthur, of Muretoun, 22.  
 — of Bargeny, 14, 19, 29, 130, 132.  
 — Lord Claud, 21, 26, 40, 48, 51, 52, 56, 66.  
 — of Inchmachane, 52.  
 — Sir James, 22.  
 — Lord John, 54 to 58, 63, 66, 67, 80, 83, 90, 105, 112, 138.  
 — John, of Silvertounhill, 22.  
 — Mr Thomas, of Drumcairnry, 125, 129, 131.  
 Hasilside, 99.  
 Hatton, laird of, 130.  
 Hay, Alexander, 5, 41.  
 — Peter, baillie of Errol, 19.  
 Hempisfield, laird of, 110.  
 Henderson, Andrew, 140.  
 Henrison, Edward, 52.  
 Hepburn, Mr Robert, 76.  
 Herries, John, Lord, 2 to 6, 18, 20, 38, 39, 40, 65, 66.  
 — William, Lord, 124.  
 Holstein, Duke of, 137.  
 Holyroodhouse, 23 to 34, 40, 41, 48, 50, *et passim*.  
 — John, Lord, 116.  
 Home, Alexander, Earl of, 40, 54, 65, 67, 86, 87, 104, 105, 114, 115, 124.  
 — Alexander, of Manderstoun, 13, 19, 29.  
 — captain David, 13.  
 — captain William, 76, 77.  
 — of Coldingknowes, 17, 19, 29.  
 — Sir George, 85, 104, 130.  
 — George, 123.  
 Howieson, Mr John, 56.  
 Humbie, 111.  
 Hunsdeane, Lord, 111.  
 Hunthill, laird of, 96, 106.  
 Huntly, George, Earl of, 17, 35, 45, 47, 52, 55, 65, 69 to 77, 85, 88 to 92, 98 to 107, 112, 118 to 129, 134, 136.  
 — Lady, 102.  
 Ilshay, [Ailsa,] 68.  
 Inchaffray, abbot of, 40.  
 Inchmirran, 54, 84.  
 Inghland, *See* England.  
 Innerkeithing, 89, 90.  
 Innermeath, James, Lord, 18, 20, 32, 65.  
 Inveresk, 19.  
 Ireland, 24, 47, 57, 70, 86, 109.  
 Irving, 135.  
 — commissioners of, 12.  
 James VI. *See* King James VI.  
 Jamieson, 55.  
 Jedburgh, 67, 97, 98, 106.  
 Jeroboam, 56.  
 Johnston, James, 15.  
 — laird of, 49, 52, 57, 107, 109, 110, 113, 114, 135.  
 Kaithness, *See* Caithness.  
 Kealis, *See* Calais.  
 Kearlell, *See* Carlisle.  
 Kearnie, 45.  
 Keith, Lord Andreas, *See* Dingwall, Lord.  
 — Sir William, 117.  
 — William, 56, 60.  
 Kelso, 54, 86, 96, 97, 114, 116.  
 Ker, *See* Cessford and Fernihurst.  
 — Mr George, brother of Lord Newbottle, 99, 100.  
 — captain Thomas, 76.  
 Killeithe, 57.  
 Kilsyth, *See* Livingstoun of.  
 Kincardine, 17, 21, 28.  
 King James VI. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, *et passim*.  
 Kinghorne, 65, 115.  
 Kinneil, 36, 37, 41, 47, 53, 56, 67.  
 Kintyre, 57, 138.  
 Kirkcubright, 67, 68.  
 Kirkhill, 74, 77.  
 Kynlose, 137, 139.  
 Kynmont, William, 54, 66.  
 Lanark, 49, 54, 123.  
 Land, Robert, 87.  
 Langhermeston, laird of, 116.  
 Langholm, 69.  
 Langtoun, 67.  
 Lauder, Gilbert, 86.  
 Lawson, Alexander, 31.  
 — Mr James, minister of Edinburgh, 51.

- Learmont, Sir John, of Dairsie, 33.  
 Leidingtoun, 102.  
 Leith, 19, 24, 37, 47, 53, 56, 65, 77 to 83,  
 86, 88, 90, 96, 115, 119, 122.  
 Lennox, Charles, Earl of, 11, 12.  
 ——— Esme, Earl of, 26, 27, 29, 30,  
 34.  
 ——— Esme, Duke of, 34 to 46.  
 ——— Ludovic, Duke of, 47, 55, 57,  
 69, 80, 83, 87, 89, 94, 96, 102, 103,  
 108, 112, 120, 138.  
 ——— Matthew, Earl of, 21.  
 ——— Robert, Earl of, *See* March,  
 Earl of, 25, 26.  
 Lesterich, 115.  
 Leucharis, 137.  
 Lewis, 138.  
 Libbertoun, 19, 37, 50.  
 Liddesdaill, 97, 98, 106, 115, 126.  
 Lindores, Patrick, Lord, 106.  
 Linlithgow, 7, 16, 21, 25, 42, 44, 55, 64,  
 66, 71, 74, 83, 91, 93, 104, 105, 107,  
 111, 137.  
 ——— commissioners of, 108.  
 Livingstoun, William, Lord, 1.  
 ——— Alexander, Lord, 108, 112,  
 138, 139.  
 ——— Alexander, master of, 33, 43,  
 49.  
 ——— of Kilsyth, 33, 38.  
 Lochinvar, *See* Gordon of.  
 Lochinyell, Campbell of, 120.  
 Lochleven, 7, 46.  
 ——— *See* Douglas of.  
 Lochmaben, 67, 68.  
 Lochwood, 52, 109, 113, 114.  
 Lockarbie, 109, 124.  
 Logie, laird of, 95.  
 London, 43, 79, 142.  
 Lothian, lairds of, 43.  
 Lovat, Simon, Lord, 98.  
 Low Countries, 117, 137.  
 Lyndesay, Patrick, Lord, 3, 5, 6, 9, 12,  
 13, 16, 19, 26, 38, 40.  
 ——— James, Lord, 112, 130, 131.  
 ——— James, master of, 57.  
 ——— Mr Alexander, brother of the  
 Earl of Crawford, *See* Spynie, Lord,  
 71, 85.  
 ——— Mr David, minister at Leith,  
 76, 81, 83.  
 ——— Mr John, of Menmure, 125,  
 131.  
 Mains, [Mayne,] Duc de, 82, 84.  
 ——— *See* Douglas of.  
 Maitland, Sir John, *See* Thirlstane, Lord,  
 63, 88, 91, 93, 96, 102, 105, 108, 114,  
 123, 124.  
 Manyewill, [Mandeville,] Monsieur, French  
 ambassador, 44.  
 Mar, John, Earl of, 7 to 11, 16, 20 to 27,  
 36 to 48, 52, 54, 89, 93, 96, 103, 104,  
 103, 112, 131, 136, 138, 139.  
 ——— Master of, *See* Erskine of Gogar.  
 Mar's Lodging, 4, 10, 50, 112.  
 March, Robert, Earl of, *See* Lennox, Earl  
 of, 26, 34, 40, 45.  
 Marischal, George, Earl of, 40, 44, 45,  
 73, 77, 86, 101.  
 ——— William, master of, 5.  
 Maxwell, John, Lord, *See* Mortoun, Earl  
 of, 1, 32, 34, 62, 67, 69, 80, 107, 109,  
 110.  
 ——— Robert, brother of the Earl of  
 Mortoun, 52, 69.  
 ——— Mr David, 68, 69.  
 ——— John, brother of Lord Herries,  
 62.  
 ——— of Nether Pollok, 124.  
 ——— of Newark, 124.  
 McConnell, laird of, 118.  
 McGill, Mr David, Lord of Session, 84.  
 ——— Mr James, of Rankeillor Nether, 6.  
 McKallian, Euphame, 85.  
 McKilldowie, Allan, 98.  
 McKleann, laird of, 118, 130.  
 McKuntosche, [McIntosh,] laird of, 17,  
 76, 92, 98.  
 Melvil, Mr Andrew, 57, 83, 128, 134.  
 ——— Mr James, 57, 106.  
 ——— Sir Robert, of Mordicarny, 58, 60,  
 101, 102, 104, 125.  
 Memmure, kirk of, 121.  
 ——— Lord, *See* Lyndesay of.  
 Merchistoun, laird of, 106.  
 Merkinch, 95.  
 Merse, 52.  
 Mersemen, 2, 54.  
 Mickleburgh, [Mecklinbourg,] 117.  
 Moit, Monsieur de la, French ambassador,  
 43, 44.  
 Monteath, 55, 65.  
 Montrose, John, Earl of, 1, 5, 6, 8, 11 to  
 20, 26, 30, 32, 33, 41, 44, 45, 54, 66,  
 74, 92, 105, 113, 139.  
 Morrison, Andrew, 123.



- Mortoun, James, Earl of, 1 to 13, 17 to 35.  
 — William, Earl of, 86, 87, 94, 99,  
 102.  
 — John, Earl of, *See* Maxwell,  
 Lord, 34, 40, 52 to 58.  
 Mowat, Charles, 75.  
 Mowbray, Francis, 127.  
 Muirhead of Lachope, 22.  
 Murray, James, Earl of, Regent, 21.  
 — James, Earl of, 74, 85, 88 to 93,  
 102, 113, 122.  
 — Patrick, 66, 96.  
 — Sir William, of Tullibardine, 93.  
 — Mr William, 117.  
 — George, Bishop of, 12.  
 — sheriff of, 89, 90.  
 Mynto, laird of, 37.  
 Nairn, 101.  
 Navarre, King of, 52, 73, 78.  
 Naw, Monsieur, ambassador from Queen  
 Mary, 23.  
 Neaper, [Napier,] Barbara, 85.  
 Nes, 101.  
 Nesmyt, John, 87.  
 Nethrie, [Niddry,] 52, 115, 116.  
 Neuton, 120.  
 Newbottle, 19.  
 — Mark, Lord, 6, 19, 38, 39, 99,  
 138, 139.  
 — abbot and commendator of,  
*See* Lord.  
 Newhaven, 122.  
 Niddisdale, 110.  
 Northberwick, gudeman of, 28.  
 Norway, 70, 79, 80.  
 Obinie, Esme, Lord, *See* Lennox, Earl  
 and Duke of, 24, 25, 26, 34.  
 Ochiltree, Andrew, Lord, 12, 20, 69, 88  
 to 93, 96 to 103, 113 to 116, 121 to 124,  
 131 to 139.  
 Ogilvie, James, Lord, 18, 32.  
 — James, master of, 34.  
 Oliphant, Laurence, Lord, 12, 28.  
 Orknay, 53.  
 — Robert, Earl of, 34.  
 — Adam, Bishop of, 26, 40.  
 Orme, Mr Allan, 119, 124.  
 Paisley, house of, 21, 22.  
 — Claud, commendator of, *See* Ha-  
 milton.  
 Parbreath, laird of, 125.  
 Pareise, [Paris,] 45, 71, 84 to 86, 104, 122.  
 Parkhead, *See* Douglas of.  
 Parmey, [Parma,] Prince of, 84, 85, 94.  
 Peap, [Pope,] the, 99.  
 Peebles, 54, 65.  
 Perth, *See* St Johnstouns, 11, 27, 37, 38,  
 45 to 51, 65, 74, 77, 93, 95, 100, 105,  
 113, 140, 141.  
 — commissioners of, 12, 106.  
 Pittenweem, 137.  
 Pluscardine, *See* Douglas, prior of.  
 Polwart, Mr Andrew, sub-dean of Glas-  
 gow, 50.  
 Queen Mary of Scotland, 23, 33, 39, 57 to 62.  
 — Anne of Scotland, 78 to 84, 91, 94,  
 95, 111, 113, 128.  
 — Elizabeth of England, 14, 15, 25,  
 29, 31, 39, 42, 44, 47, 52, 57 to 64, 70,  
 81, 86, 101, 102, 114 to 119, 127, 137.  
 Queensferry, 88, 115.  
 Ramsay, Sir John, 140, 141, 142.  
 Randolph, English ambassador, 29, 31, 57.  
 Redcastle, 35.  
 Regalia, 11, 25, 35, 55, 102.  
 Rewinscheuch, 137.  
 Rivers, Lord, 57.  
 Robertland, *See* Cunninghame of.  
 Robertson, Mr George, 136.  
 Rollok, Mr Robert, 140.  
 Rorieson, Thomas, 35.  
 Ross, county of, 48.  
 — canonry of, 78.  
 — John, Bishop of, 29, 61.  
 Rothes, Andrew, Earl of, 4, 12, 18, 20,  
 26, 32, 40, 45, 54.  
 Row, house of, 97.  
 Rowan, [Rouen,] 122.  
 Russell, Sir Francis, 53.  
 — Mr John, advocate, 109.  
 Rutherford, servant to Cessfurd, 111.  
 Ruthven, place of, 37, 39, 40, 41, 51, 119,  
 141.  
 — William, Lord, *See* Gowrie,  
 Earl of, 2 to 6, 12, 18, 20, 26, 28, 34.  
 — Mr Alexander, 140, 141.  
 Rutland, Earl of, 57.  
 Sampson, Agnes, 85.  
 Samuelstoun, laird of, 94.  
 Sandilands, Sir James, 83, 88, 96, 122.  
 Sanquhar, 102.  
 Scot, William, 24.  
 Scots, the, 49.  
 Scrupe, Lord, 58.  
 Segie, laird of, 46.  
 Sessfurd, *See* Cessfurd.

- Seton, George, Lord, 14, 19, 29, 31, 32, 35.  
 — Robert, Lord, 65, 112, 138, 139.  
 — James, of Touch, 5.  
 — Sir John, 31, 35.  
 — place of, 32, 44, 51, 66, 79.  
 Shaw, John, master stabler, 87.  
 — William, master of work, 81, 127.  
 Sinclair, Henry, Lord, 40.  
 — Andrew, his son, 79.  
 Skene, Mr John, 78, 84, 125.  
 Slaines, 76, 120.  
 Smollote, John, 65, 88.  
 Somerville, Hugh, Lord, 32.  
 Soutray, 111, 116.  
 Spayne, 58, 81, 88, 100, 126, 137.  
 — King of, 72, 99, 100, 101.  
 Spaniards, 24, 67, 100, 125, 126.  
 Spanish Armada, 69, 70.  
 Spey, water of, 31, 47, 101.  
 Spot, Douglas of, 35, 87, 94, 111, 131.  
 Sprouistoun, 96, 97.  
 Spynie, Lord, *See* Lyndesay, Mr Alexander, 86, 90, 95, 96, 97, 102, 103.  
 St Andrews, 36, 45, 46, 53, 54, 77, 112, 127, 128, 133, 134, 137.  
 St Colmes Inch, 27.  
 St Johnstons, *See* Perth, 37, 52, 92, 93, 137.  
 St Margaret's Hope, 80.  
 St Monance, 86.  
 St Rinians Kirk, 54.  
 Stewart, Archibald, 44.  
 — Captain James, *See* Arran, Earl of, 28, 30, 32, 62, 64, 98, 132.  
 — Colonel, 44, 45, 48, 49, 54, 70, 78, 79, 82, 84, 95, 97.  
 — Dame Elizabeth, Lady Lovat, 34.  
 — Hercules, brother of the Earl of Bothwell, 124.  
 — Robert, feuar of Orkney, 29.  
 — Robert, sheriff clerk, 109.  
 — Robert, 38.  
 — of Traquair, 28, 139.  
 — Walter, prior of Blantyre, 40, 56, 86, 103, 104, 125.  
 — Sir William, of Carstairs, 37, 38, 40, 56, 68, 69.  
 Stewart, Sir William, of Caverstoun, 38, 39, 54, 56.  
 — Sir William, of Monkton, 62, 63.  
 — William, constable of Dunbarton, 94.  
 — William, 87.  
 Stirling, [Striveling,] 1 to 27, 36 to 39, 48 to 57, *et passim*.  
 Stirling, castle of, 1, 4, 8, 11, 16 to 22, 25, 39, 41, 47, 48, 49, 96, 113.  
 — commissioners of, 108.  
 — raid of, 99.  
 Stonehyve, 79.  
 Strabogie, 76, 98, 120.  
 Strabrock, 56.  
 Strathanquhane, captain, 17.  
 Suffox, [Suffolk,] Earl of, 118.  
 Suitche, [Zouche,] English ambassador, 112, 113, 116.  
 Sussex, Earl of, 126.  
 Sutherland, Alexander, Earl of, 32.  
 — John, Earl of, 136, 138.  
 Sweden, King of, 48.  
 Sydney, Sir Rob. English ambassador, 70.  
 Tait, Willie, in Cessford-burn, 15.  
 Tantallon Castle, 31, 37, 39.  
 Tarbolton, lordship of, 34.  
 Tarnuay, 85, 98.  
 Terrisoule, 76.  
 Teviotdale, 67, 105.  
 Thirlstane, Lord, *See* Maitland, 83, 124.  
 Todrick, George, 76.  
 Torbit, [Corbat,] town of, 84, 85.  
 Torthorell, Lord, 132.  
 Torwood, 54.  
 Traquair, *See* Stewart of.  
 Trent, Council of, 29.  
 Trumbull, William, 24.  
 Tullibarden, 51, 86, 112.  
 — Lord, *See* Murray of.  
 Turray, 76.  
 Vchiltree, *See* Ochiltree.  
 Vpslo, 80, 81.  
 Vrqhart, Alexander, Lord, 125.  
 Wachtoun, laird of, 33.  
 Wallace, Mr Robert, 134.  
 Warrock, Thomas, 22.  
 Watson, Mr William, 56, 58, 133.  
 Welchinghame, [Walsinghame,] Sir Francis, 47.  
 Welsch, Mr John, 133.  
 Wemyss, laird of, 73, 92, 116.  
 — Easter, 46, 78, 117.  
 — Wester, 51, 86.  
 Woodhead, 54.  
 Worschester, Earl, English ambassador, 84.  
 Wigton, English ambassador, 52, 53, 54.  
 Yester, Lord, 12, 40.  
 York, 43.  
 Young, Mr George, 42, 43, 60.  
 — Mr Peter, 64, 65, 117, 125.















